# PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS

**Vol. XXXIII INDEX**

**Compiled from World Literature**
**by the**

## COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF PLANT BREEDING AND GENETICS

**1964**

**Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux,**
**Farnham Royal, England**

© *Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux*, 1964

The Executive Council of the Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux is a signatory to the Fair Copying Declaration, details of which can be obtained from the Royal Society, Burlington House, London, W.1.

C. A. B.
26 AUG 1964
FILE

# Plant Breeding Abstracts

Prepared by the Commonwealth Bureau of Plant Breeding
and Genetics, School of Agriculture,
Cambridge

## Author and Subject Indexes to
## Volume XXXIII
## 1963

Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, England
1964

# CONTENTS

AUTHOR INDEX – – – – – – – – – 691

SUBJECT INDEX – – – – – – – – – 717

© *Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux*, 1964.

The Executive Council of the Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux is a signatory to the Fair Copying Declaration, details of which can be obtained from the Royal Society, Burlington House, London, W.1.

# AUTHOR INDEX

## to Plant Breeding Abstracts, Volume XXXIII


Aalders, L. E., 2129
Aastveit, K., 2490, 4504
Abbasi, R. M., 1043
Abbott, E. V., 1856, 1867
Abdel-Hak, T., 1307
Abdul Ghafoor Kausar, 1072, 1141, 1504, 1855
Abdul Hameed Khan, 1054, 1058–9, 1063–9, 1121–5
Abdul Khader, J. B. M. Md., 2151
Abdul Rashid, 1128
Abdul Rashid Khan, 1062
Abdullaev, I. K., 2087, 2840, 3630, 5014
Abdur Rahim Mir, 1044–5
Abelson, J., 2515
Aberham, H., 1286
Abeywardena, V., 3650
Abidi, Z. H., 1076, 1081, 1134.
Abrams, R., 819
Abu Shakra, S., 1874
Abumiya, H., 1507, 1510
Achenbach, N. E., 960
Acheson, R. M., 1935
Aćimović, M., 594, 5314
Acosta, A. C., 2948
Adachi, S., 1535, 1593
Adam, H., 2410
Adam, J., 2680
Adati, *see* Adachi
Adelberg, E. A., 943
Adegezalov, I. I., 3822
Adler, H. I., 2482
Admiral'skaja, S. A., 4203
Adsuar, J., 1868
Adye, J., 2549
Adžabjan, *see* Ajabyan
Afanas'eva, A. S. 4195
Agaev, M. G., 2866
Aganović, Z. 1456
Ageno, M. 925
Agrawal, R. K., 4378
Agreda, O., 3245
Ahlgren, C. E., 3746
Ahloowalia, B. S., 3034
Ahluwalia, M., 348, 3163
Ahmad Mustafa Khan, 1116
Ahmed, R., 601
Ahmed, S., 3656
Ahmed, Q. A., 1136
Ailincăi, N., 2320
Ainsworth, G. C., 3978
Ajabyan, A. M., 4769
Ajaib Singh Aujla, 1799, 1820
Ajvazjan, P. K., 717, 734, 2161
Ajzenštat, Ja. A., 2401
Akabori, T., 330–1
Akaki, H., 321, 324
Akeley, R. V., 4717, 4726
Akemine, H., 2464
Åkerberg, E., 5359
Åkesson, H., 3765
Akeley, R. V., 3312, 3336
Åkerberg, E., 2722
Akhade, M. N., 1641
Akihama, T., 3206
Akiya, R., 5249
Akramov, I. K., 721, 3712
Aksel, R., 3146
Alačević, M., 3944–5
Aladova, M. P., 191
Albritton, R. C., 2301, 2808.
Albu-Tertecel, M., 3599
Albuquerque, M. de, 4850
Aldhous, J. R., 3720, 3724
Aleksandrov, A. S., 503
Aleksandrov, L., 2014
Alexander, L. J., 2315–6, 2346, 3877
Alexander, M. W., 4445
Alexandrov, S. V., 3822
Alexei, O., 3687
Alfert, M., 1002
Alfieri, S. A. (Jun.), 3317
Alfoldi, L., 2522
'Ali Mofidi, 5202, 5250
Ali, S. I., 1140
Alihanjan, S. I., 10, 2428, 2445
Alim, A., 357
Alimova, G. K., 1411
Allan, P., 5052
Allan, R. E., 4271, 4345
Allard, R. W., 163, 3219, 5293
Allen, O. N., 3272, 3280
Allen, P. G., 2314
Allen, R. J. (Jun.), 3248
Allington, W. B., 1660
Allison, D. C., 4771
Almeida, J. L. F. de, 1570
Almgård, G., 4585
Alonso, A., 798
Alonso Martínez, E., 1228, 1230
Alonso Olivé, R. E., 3247
Alonso y Martín de Eugenio, A., 3901, 3903
Alper, T., 2483
Alston, R. E., 1585–6, 2066, 2504
Al'smik, P., 1638
Altaf Ahmed Shaikh, 1130
Altman, P. L., 3969
Altschul, A. M., 1814
Altynbekov, A., 4559
Amand, H., 3545
Ambastha, H. N. S., 1197, 4264
Ambrosova, G. A., 4979
Amerine, M. A., 3701
Amma, M., 2886
Ammal, E. K. Janaki, *see* Janaki Ammal, E. K.
Ammon, H. U., 4581
Anand, S. C., 5302
Ananjan, A. A., 3834
Anders, M., 919
Anderson, I. C., 3079
Anderson, J. C., 1375, 4416
Anderson, W. C., 1159
Andeweg, J. M., 4170
Andor, Ju. A., 5105
Andreev, V. S., 4210–1
Andreeva, E., 3841
Andreeva, N. S., 2512
Andreeva, T. K., 491
Andreeva, Z., 2337
Andrew, W. D., 3263
Andrews, J. E., 185
Andrews, W., 2532
Andrus, C. F., 791
Angelov, T., 3575
Angulo Carpio, M. D., 969, 2002, 4080, 4094
Anjaneyulu, V. S. R., 1818
Anma *see* Amma
Annamalai, P., 3200
Annappan, R. S., 1676
Anohina, V. S., 4677
Ansari, M. A. A., 505
Antila, S., 4250
Antione, R., 1845, 3456, 4805.
Antliff, A. J., 2160
Anton, D. N., 947
Antoniani, C., 2983
Anttinen, O., 4382
Anubhava Narain, 1965
Anup Singh Sandhu, 1293
Anwar, M., 1097
Anwar Ahmad Khan, 1071
Anzalone, L., 2787
Aoba, T., 1595, 2376
Apirion, D., 2434
Appathurai, R., 3160
Appleqvist, L.-Å., 1962
Arditti, R. R., 2587
Arendt, N. K., 681, 4965, 5013
Arenz, B., 1600
Arellano, V., 5081
Arhangel'skij, D. B., 749, 5144
Arinštejn, A. I., 3442, 4785
Atkins, I. M., 189
Arlett, C. F., 2432
Armstrong, J. M., 3520
Arnason, T. J., 1440, 1442
Arnold, C.-G. 2561, 4101
Arnon, I., 4535
Arsenijević, M., 3639
Artem'eva, N. N., 3156, 4522
Artjušenko, N. Ja., 4822
Arutjunova, L. G., 4761
Arya, H. C., 2994
Asadryan, E. V., 1917
Asana, R. D., 1958
Ashizawa, S., 3786, 2263
Ashley, T. E., 2807
Asico, P. M., 3192
Aso, K., 4555
Asriev, È. A., 5092
Astié, M., 4067
Astier-Manifacier, S., 3492
Atabekova, A. I., 1580–1, 4205
Athow, K. L., 2397
Athwal, D. S., 2412, 5326
Atkins, J. G., 1508
Aufhammer, G., 2671
August, J. T., 919
Austin, A., 1285, 1288–9
Austenson, H. M., 1340
Austin, R. B., 2255

Avakjan, A. A., 4297
Avanzi, S., 4097
Avedisyan, H. V., 1373
Averina, L. I., 698
Avizohar-Hershenzon, Z., 2042
Avramčuk, N. C., 312, 4506
Avrămoaie, P., 3430
Avramov, L., 731
Avtonomov, A. A., 516
Avundžjan, E. S., 3487
Awasthi, P., 3821, 5234
Axelsson, F., 3759, 3800
Ayers, G. W., 2850, 3383
Aytug, B., 3747
Aziz, M. A., *see* Muhammad Abdul Aziz
Azzam, H., 782

Baba, G. N., 371
Babanina, M. D., 717
Babayan, A. A., 1917
Babrikov, D., 3707
Babu Rao, G., 2090
Bacalova, M., 2965
Bačevskij, Ja. T., 5085
Bachelder, S., 742
Badikyan, H. K., 1410, 4476
Badoux, S., 3295, 4632
Baekgaard, H. C., 1035
Baenziger, H., 4623
Baeva, R., 3035
Bagnoli, L., 4391
Bahtadze, K. E., 584
Bahteev, F. H., 326
Baia, V., 2963
Baig, M. B.-A., 1816
Bailey, C. H., 2049, 2071, 2076
Bailey, D. D., 793
Bailey, H., 3620
Bain, D. C., 1566
Bajai, J., 1282
Bajer, A., 2624, 2634
Bajkov, G. K., 5060
Bakanova, L. P., 2980
Bakashi, J. S., 3242
Baker, E. P., 3025–6
Baker, G. A., 3609
Baker, H. G., 4108
Bakos, Zs., 129, 2704
Balašov, T., *see* Balašov, T. N.
Balašov, T. N., 815, 2298
Bal, A. K., 2620
Balasubramanian, N., 1810
Balasubramanyam, G., 5362
Balbinder, E., 950–1
Baldini, E., 699
Baldwin, R. L., 2531, 2533
Balîc, G., 3125
Bàlint, A., 88, 2503, 4457
Baljura, V. I., 3092
Balla, L., 90
Ballard, W. W., 2785
Bally, W., 889
Baltazar, E. P., 4754
Baltzer, F., 3995–6
Baluch, A., *see* Baluch, M. A.
Baluch, M. A., 1083–5, 1099–104, 1106–8, 1816
Baluch, M. A. A., *see* Baluch, M. A.
Banciu, T., 4431
Bandlow, G., 1883
Banga, O., 3982, 4171
Banneick, A., 242–3
Bannerot, H., 5193
Bananikova, V. P., 4282
Bannister, M. H., 2216, 5155
Baptista, A., 2163
Barabás, Z., 87, 1479
Baraboj, V. A., 46
Baracco, N. P., 4483
Barannikov, P. V., 1449
Baranov, P. A., 4179
Baranova, T. I., 288
Bărbat, I., 3094, 3576
Barber, J., 5127
Barber, J. C., 2175, 2178
Barber, S. M., 5165
Bărbulescu, A., 4498
Barclay, A. S., 1956–7
Barclay, P. C., 394
Bardier, N. G., 196
Barer, T. L., 815
Barghoorn, E. S., 3103
Baribeau, B., 2782
Barker, K. R., 2859
Barker, W. G., 5066
Barloy, J., 527–8
Barna, B., 3815
Barner, H., 2223
Barnes, B. V., 2215
Barnes, D. K., 4634
Barnes, O. L., 4648
Barnett, L., 2584
Baron, L. S., 949, 2488
Barr, H. J., 4090
Barrett, W. H. G., 5169
Barrios, E. P., 3337
Barrios, G. A., 5298
Barron, G. L., 4983
Barros, M. A. A. de, 4880–1
Bartalos, M., 4004
Bartl, K., 1878, 4835
Barua, D. N., 3494
Basak, S. L., 2499–500
Bashaw, E. C., 4604, 4613
Bashir Ali Baig, 1077
Basile, R., 3004–5, 3221, 4375–6
Basso, M., 715, 3696
Basu, R. K., 4790
Basudev Roy, 1833
Batcu, A., 4932
Batikjan, G. G., *see* Badikyan, K. H.
Batygin, N. F., 4160
Baudin, P., 1851, 1865, 3455
Bauer, R., 2692
Bauman, L. F., 3115
Baumann, H., 4243
Baut, S., 5183
Bavappa, K. V. A., 5037
Bawolska, M., 3490
Bayly, I. L., 4642
Bazán de Segura, C., 3423, 4144
Bazavluk, V. Ju., 3846, 5213, 5257
Baženova, N. M., 2950
Bazzigher, G., 2097
Bear, J. E., 4930
Beard, B. H., 4174
Beatty, A. V., 992
Beatty, J. W., 992
Beaud, G., 4064
Becker, W. R., 3044
Beckett, J. B., 295
Becking, J. H., 821
Beckwith, J. R., 2
Bedding, A. J., 2314
Beddows, A. R., 72, 3235
Bedi, Kishan Singh, *see* Kishan Singh Bedi
Bedi, P. S., 1971, 4784
Begorad, L., 1399
Begučev, P. P., 1414
Behrens, W. U., 4161
Beinhart, G., 4663–5
Beisson-Schecroun, J., 898
Bekendam, J., 883
Bekseev, Š. G., 2828
Belderok, B., 2870
Belea, A., 90, 1237
Belia, B. P., 3113
Belizin, A. P., 4458
Beljaev, D. K., 2597
Bel'kevič, N. P., 3440
Bell, C. F., 794
Bell, G. D. H., 153, 2832
Bell, W. D., 1399
Bellmann, K., 3074
Belova, N. A., 2441
Belozerova, N. A., 2981, 4315
Belozerskij, A. N., 2511
Belu, V., 4498
Benbadis, M.-C., 759
Benc, S., 4848
Bendixen, T., 3142
Benedek, L., 3515
Benedict, L. I., 1822
Bengtson, G. W., 2177
Ben-Gurion, R., 2492
Benko, B., 4982
Bennett, J. F., 2601
Bennett, M., 2058
Benoni, H., 2644
Benson, A. P., 3329, 4696
Bent, F. C., 1589
Benzer, S., 2505, 2518
Benzinger, R., 2550
Beonson, M. K., 5115
Berbeć, J., 3491
Bercaru, M., 3488
Berčenko, B. E., 1176
Berezina, N. M., 2837, 4208
Berg, M. A., 4274
Bergann, F., 972
Bergen, P., 4830
Bergendal, P.-O., 648, 2015
Berger, C. A., 61
Berger, R. D., 4629
Berger, S., 3868
Bergeson, G. B., 2257
Bergfeld-Gaertner, H., 995
Bergh, B. O., 3653
Bernackaja, T. P., 459
Bernardo, F. A., 1158
Bernet, J., 3994
Bernier, C. C., 3869
Berninger, E., 3116, 3568
Bernton, H. W., 5165
Berrier, R., 2972
Berry, R. W., 1428,
Bessey, P. M., 3318
Beukman, E. F., 2152
Beutler, L. K., 4363
Bevan, E. A., 2439
Beyer, E. H., 1163
Bhaduri, P. N., 985
Bhag Singh, 1416, 3058
Bhamonchant, P., 228
Bhan, C., 2412
Bhapkar, D. G., 5276, 5324
Bhat, N. R., 3448, 4802
Bhatia, C. R., 4286
Bhatnagar, M. P., 1963, 2906, 3175, 4525
Bhatt, B. Y., 869, 882
Bhatt, G. M., 1780
Bhatt, I. G., 1815

Bhattacharyya, U. C., 1842
Bhatti, H. M., 1092, 2893, 2900
Bhore, D. P., 5276
Bhowal, J. G., 2381
Bhujang, K. S., 1815
Bhutto, M. A., 1119
Bianchi, A., 864, 868, 1366, 4121, 4151, 4417
Bigi, F., 4427
Billaz, R., 3646
Bilquez, A. F., 138, 2231
Biluši, V., 3953
Binet, F. E., 41
Bingefors, S., 3284
Bingham, R. T., 2215, 5172
Biskupski, A., 1283, 4408
Biswas, P. K., 1588, 4793
Blagoveščenskij, A. V., 3257
Blair, B. O., 4294
Blake, C. D., 1334
Blanchard, R. A., 1430
Blandino, G., 2599–600
Blank, L. M., 4771
Blassinsky, J., 3668
Bljaherova, R., 2848
Bloch, D. P., 2517
Blomquist, A. W., 3365, 4705
Bloomberg, W. J., 2195–6
Blum, A., 4535
Bobb, A. C., 4986
Bobrova, R. A., 5289
Bočarov, S. N., 5340
Bočev, B. V., 2958, 3095
Bocianski, Z., 1277
Bockmann, H., 3010
Bockstaele, L., 3772
Bodard, M., 4890
Boekholt, K., 2884
Bogdan, A. V., 2770, 3159, 4579
Bogdanovskij, A., 492
Boghosyan, V. S., 1253
Bogojavlenskaja, R. A., 1218
Bogomjagkov, S. T., 1257, 2840, 4323
Bohart, G. E., 1179
Bohdanowicz, K., 899
Bohn, G. W., 770, 3813
Bohn, J. C., 3327
Boice, L. B., 4026
Bojadzieva, D., 1233, 2966
Böjtös, Z., 1554
Boldea, E., 1284, 2892, 2907, 3060
Boldja, *see* Boldea
Bollich, C. N., 1508
Bolsunov, I., 4868–9
Bolsunovskaja, O. B., 4135
Bolton, J. L., 704, 2469, 4638
Bondarenko, G. K., 4194
Bonner, F. T., 2184
Bonner, J., 1168, 3991
Bonnet, P., 690
Bono, M., 3162
Boos, G. V., 3783
Booysen, P. de V., 4661
Bora, K. C., 852, 863, 869
Borasio, L., 3203
Boratyńska, W., 2000, 3522
Boren, R. B., 419–20
Borgaonkar, D. S., 402–3, 3241
Borgman, R. P., 3322
Bořil, J., 810
Borisova, L. N., 2444
Borja Carbonell, J., 3271
Borkowski, J., 3830
Borojević, K., 2834, 2911, 4270
Borkun, G. G., 640
Borrill, M., 79, 382, 384
Borsa, J., 4054
Bose, R. B., 5330
Bose, S., 1006
Bosmans, A., 2290
Bosso, J. A., 2564
Boswell, V. R., 2351
Botezan, V., 1435
Boubals, D., 708, 727
Bouharmont, J., 3185, 3194
Bouillenne, M., 3102
Boureanu, C., 3687
Bourne, G. H., 5350
Bouvarel, P., 5112
Bovay, E., 726
Bowden, W. M., 4240
Bowen, H. H., 5065
Bowen, H. J. M., 845
Bowers, J. L., 3796
Bowman, D. H., 1484
Boyer, H., 956
Boyer, M. G., 2198
Boyes, B. C., 1
Boyes, J. W., 1
Boyle, W. S., 4621
Boza Barducci, T., 2812, 4142
Bózner, M., 599
Bozovskij, M. I., 272
Bozzini, A., 4293
Braaten, M. O., 202
Bradshaw, A. D., 3287
Bradt, O. A., 4948–9
Bragdø, M., 765, 3285
Bragg, L. H., 375
Brăiloiu, V., 5090
Brandes, E. W., 539
Brasher, E. P., 3321
Brashier, C. K., 620
Bratu, N., 3125
Braudeau, J., 3496, 3501
Brauer, O., 3508
Braun, H., 478
Brauns, M., 3595
Braverman, S. W., 5277
Breaux, R. D., 1849
Breenan, E., 1341
Breese, E. L., 3235
Bremer, H., 2999
Brennan, E. 3598
Brenner, S. 920, 937, 2487, 2584
Bresch, C., 3998
Breslavec, L. P., 4180
Bretan, C., 1619, 4715
Bretan, I., 4715
Breunig, W., 1361
Brevedan, G., 2717, 2903
Brewbaker, J. L., 4662
Breyer-Brandwijk, M. G., 890
Brežnev, D. D., 2227, 3755
Briggs, J. B., 2043
Briggs, W. R., 5353
Brigham, R. D., 4915
Brim, C. A., 5299
Brink, J. ten, 3678
Brink, R. A., 3, 1363, 3049
Briscoe, C. B., 5146–7
Brod, H., 4737
Bröker, W., 3992
Bronckers, F., 4770
Brönnimann, A., 1196
Brooks, R. M., 634, 4962–3
Brooks, S. N., 592–3
Brossier, J. O., 3672
Browder, R. H., 1471
Brown, C. M., 3027
Brown, D. A., 1378
Brown, G. E., 239
Brown, M. S., 3418, 4766–7
Brown, P., 2388
Brown, R. T., 2794
Brown, S. J., 748
Browne, C., 2183
Browne, E. B., 1392, 4450
Browning, J. A., 237
Brózik, S., 2072
Brubaker, R. R., 958
Brücher, E., 1654
Brücher, H., 4721
Brückner, F., 3149
Bruehl, G. W., 1339–40
Bruni, B., 729, 5083
Bruno, A., 5017
Brunson, A. M., 283
Brusse, M. J., 1583
Bruter, D. P., 4612
Bryan, B. B., 1378
Bryssine, P., 804
Brzeski, M. W., 5209
Bucasas, L. R., 4801
Buchannon, K. W., 3145
Buchholtz, W. F., 1213
Buchinger, A., 2678
Buck, R. W. (Jun.), 3313
Buckner, R. C., 387, 4599
Buddenhagen, I., 1184
Budin, K., 1614, 3343
Bueverova, E. M., 5104
Buffet, M., 4759
Buijtenen, J. P. van, 2217
Buis, R., 4356
Bujanova, A., 2928
Bujukli, M. V., 596
Bukasov, S. M., 3311, 4199
Bukovac, M. J., 774
Bull, W. I., 747
Bullen, E. R., 1599
Bullen, M. R., 2881
Bunescu, O., 4430
Burgi, E., 1151, 4138
Burk, C. J., 2190
Burk, L. G., 571, 4861
Burlakov, M. N., 1806
Burleigh, J. R., 4345
Burnett, H. C., 705
Burns, J. D., 3229
Burns, R. M., 3654
Burton, G. W., 389, 405, 4592, 4602–3
Burzyński, J., 955
Buškin, I., 783
Buškova, L. N., 5235
Busson, F., 3161
Bustarret, J., 4251
Bustos T., W., 3166
Buta, T., 3481
Butany, W. T., 358, 3413
Butler, A. N. L., 2343
Butler, F. C., 4367
Butler, G. W., 394, 1529
Buttin, G., 21, 912
Buxton, E. W., 706, 1185
Buzacott, J. H., 4809
Buzanov, I. F., 4818
Buzás, G., 1830–1
Byhanova, K., 3851, 5262
Bylterud, A., 3305
Byrd, W. P., 1338, 4401
Byth, D. E., 2394

C., E. G., 3584
Căbulea, I., 4423, 4432, 4453
Cada, E., 1486
Cairns, H. J., 1151
Cairns, J., 2614
Caj Czin'-Ko, *see* Tsai, C.-K.
Calcatin, N., 5251
Caldecott, R. S., 843
Caldwell, R. M., 199
Calkins, C. O., 1559
Calvert, O. H., 4485
Calvin, M., 2607
Čalyk, T., *see* Čalyk, T. S.
Čalyk, T. S., 275, 4439
Camara, A., 62
Cambier, M., 3505
Cameron, H. R., 3606
Cameron, J. W., 2421
Campagna, E., 2783
Campbell, J. A., 3757
Campbell, J. S., 1148
Campbell, R. C., 398
Campbell, T. E., 2181
Campos, F. F., 3189
Čamprag, D., 545
Candussio, R., 3173, 4128
Canić, V. D., 3113
Cannon, F. M., 3153
Canode, C. L., 4591
Cantoni, G. L., 2529
Caporale, G., 2630
Cappelleri, G., 3691
Capt, E., 718, 3697–8, 5097–8
Čapurin, F. K., 5091
Caputa, J., 249, 3282, 4632
Carballo Quirós, A., 4414
Cardona-Alvarez, C., 803
Caresche, L., 1864
Carlone, R., 728
Carlson, I. T., 385, 3228
Carlsson, G., 1948, 2001, 2243, 2245, 2252, 2275–6, 2311, 2403, 2409, 3514
Carnahan, H. L., 393, 423, 4597, 4601, 4637
Carol, I., 3483
Carpenter, A. J., 1511
Carpenter, J. B., 3625
Carpio Burga, R. del, 4143
Carpio, L. C., 3342
Carr, A. J. H., 76
Carr, H. S., 3987
Carrante, V., 686, 4255
Carter, W., 3974
Cartier, D., 4941
Carvalho, A., 1925, 1929, 4829
Carvalho, H. P. de 1570
Carver, W. A., 2102
Casady, A. J., 3174, 4542
Casale, F., 4262
Casellas, J., 421
Caspari, E., 2602
Cavigan, J. C., 1590
Cehmistrenko, P. E., 5073
Celarier, R. P., 3242
Čel'cova, L. P., 2616
Čeljo, A., 5134
Cepenko, A. A., 4410
Cerchez, N., 2320
Čeremisov, B. M., 203, 2979
Čerevatenko, A. S., 2077
Čerežanova, L. V., 2631–2
Cerić, I., 875
Cernescu, L., 1284, 3059
Černenko, E. S., 641
Černetčenko, V., 2296
Cervato, A., 4859, 5225
Černý, L., 625
Černyšev, G., 5205
Cerrizuela, E. A., 535
Česnokov, P. G., 2885
Cevallos Viteri, J., 4875–7
Čevrenidi, S. H., 1994
Chaidhuri, S. D., 531
Chalam, G. V., 2101, 3188
Chalmers, W. S., 5114
Chamberlain, D. W., 2395
Chami, A., 3184
Champe, S. P., 2505, 2518
Chandola, R. P., 1963, 4525
Chandra Mohan, J., 3200
Chang, C.-P., 661
Chang, C. W., 113, 2645
Chang, H. T., 1032
Chang, T.-M., 3182, 3195
Chang, T.-T., 1497, 3177–8
Chang, W.-T., 873, 2742–3, 3195, 3624
Chantrenne, H., 2546
Chao, S.-P., 660
Chao, T.-H., 565
Chapman, C.I., 2286
Chapman, G. P., 2109
Chapman, W. H., 1327, 2802
Chapot, H., 5006, 5011
Charles, A. E., 5041
Chatterjee, S. S., 5015
Chatterjee, T., 58
Chatterji, A. K., 4099–100
Chaudhari, N. R., 5163
Chaudhuri, D. K., 1501
Chauhan, S. K., 2415
Chavan, V. M., 5276
Cheburini, C., 2159
Chen, C.-C., 1498
Chen, C.-F., 3574
Chen, C. H., 353
Chen, C.-W., 3057
Cheng, H.-H., 660
Chen, M.-C., 3213
Chen, M.-J. *see* Chen, M.-C.
Chen, U.-C., *see* Chen, Y.-C.
Chen, W.-C., 4055–6
Chen, Y.-C., 3181
Cheng, T.-H., 4379
Chenulu, V. V., 522
Cherkassky, M., 1670
Chesnokov, P. G., 2467
Chevassus-Agnes, A., 3164
Chhabria, G. T., 1641
Chheda, H. R., 1534, 4607–8
Chi, L., 3000
Chiang, P.-Y., 5333–4
Chiang, S.-H., 604
Chiba, S., 2200
Chigusa, S., 2755
Chin, F.-P., 3422
Chin, S.-W., 172
Ching, K. K., 112
Ching, T. M. 112
Chinloy, T., 3447
Chinoy, J. J., 1274–6, 2989–90
Chirilei, H., 2984
Chipchase, M. I., 987
Chiscon, J. A., 789
Chládek, M., 621
Chmielewski, T., 3868
Chodat, F., 973
Cholakyan, D. B., 1410, 4476
Chong Gomez, L., 3502
Chopinet, R., 2207
Choppin de Janvry, J., 1980
Chou, K.-K., 3057
Chou, W.-C., 660
Choudhury, B., 2236, 2313
Choudhury, J. K., 5330
Choudhury, M. R., 4792
Choudhury, S. S., 680
Chow, P. N., 4416
Chowdhry, A. R., 4271
Christiansen, H., 2223
Christidis, *see* Hristidēs
Chu, C.-T., 3788
Chu, F.-S., 146
Chu, P.-J., 260
Chu, T.-L., 3451, 4814
Chuang, P.-Y., 3451, 3453, 4810
Chrtek, J., 1519
Cialzeta, C., 1532
Cibes, H. R., 707
Cicin, N. V., 1251, 5361
Cicišvili, N., 4444
Ciferri, R., 4560
Cikov, D., 1291
Ciobănescu, E., 3832
Ciobanu, H., 3959
Ciobanu, V., 3067
Cireaşă, V., 3578
Čirkovskij, V. I., 566
Ciorlăus, L., 4432, 4453
Ciovică, I., 4992
Clapper, R. B., 2448
Clark, R. L., 1659
Clark, R. V., 2851
Clarke, C. H., 971, 4065
Clausen, J., *see* Clausen, J. C.
Clausen, J. C., 1149, 4137, 5124
Clausen, K. E., 5141
Clavier, C., 605
Clayton, E. E., 579
Cleij, G., 4687
Cleland, R. E., 2637
Clement, W. M. (Jun.) 4643
Clifford, H. T., 1542
Clifton, C. E., 833
Cline, D. M., 1156
Clowes, F. A. L., 4087
Clowes, R. C., 2522, 2553
Coats, R. E., 3276
Cobley, L. S., 2447
Cochran, D. E., 3936
Cochran, L. C., 2059
Cockerham, C. C., 19, 4856
Cockerham, G., 2649
Coe, E. H., 914, 3078
Coffman, F. A., 1338, 3017, 3023, 440
Cohen, E., 1939, 2074–5
Cohen, G. N., 136
Cohen, J. A., 44
Cohn *see* Cohen
Coifan, M., 4447
Coiteux, J. S. F., 768
Cojocaru, C., 3958
Cojocaru, S., 4977
Čolahjan, D. P., *see* Cholakyan, D. B.
Cole, A., 934
Cole, D. A. (Jun.), 2421
Coleman, B. P., 1663
Coleman, O. H., 2791a
Collin, G. H., 479, 4950
Colonna, J.-P., 1922
Coman, Ş., 5003
Compos Giral, H., 5309
Compton, L. E., 199
Comstock, V. E., 4174
Conard, E. C., 1544
Conev, C., 3414

Connor, H. E., 410–11
Conroy, R. J., 3373
Constantinescu, E., 3379
Constantinescu, G., 3693, 3715
Constantinescu, I., 5090
Constantinescu, N., 3593, 3671
Conti, G., 4258
Contin, M., 864
Converse, R. H., 2144
Conway, T. F., 3115
Cook, A. A., 1954, 4905
Cook, A. G., 886
Cook, R. J., 1458
Cooke, P., 896
Cooper, D. C., 3298, 3358
Cooper, J. P., 71, 78, 80, 1518
Cooper, R. L., 4635
Cooper, S., 936
Cope, F. W., 1931–2
Cope, W. A., 1573
Copeland, J. C., 2482
Copp, L. G. L., 2942
Corbaz, R., 218, 576
Corbett, E. G., 5070
Corbett, M. K., 781
Corbetta, G., 4553
Corby, H. D. L., 1146
Cordero, A. D., 3214
Cordner, H. B., 4749, 5188
Cordonnier, R., 727
Cormack, D. V., 4054
Cornuet, P., 3492
Correll, D. S., 2741
Corsi, G., 3551
Cortazar, R., 3002
Cosmo, I., 728, 730
Cossy, A., 726
Costa, P. H., da 370
Costa-Rodriguez, L., 40
Cotea, V., 5082
Cotte, A., 3167
Cotter, R. U., 4396
Couch, H. B., 888
Courter, J. W., 699, 5071
Courtney, W. D., 1567
Cousens, J. E., 3723, 5133
Coutinho, L. P., 5051
Coutinho, M. P., 4002
Cove, D. J., 4005
Cox, B. S., 2439
Crăciun, T., 2489, 3056
Craig, I. L., 4641–2
Craigmiles, J. P., 404
Crandall, B. S., 2798
Crandall, P. C., 1340
Crane, H. L., 5018, 5023
Cress, C. E., 290
Crick, F. H. C., 923, 2507–8, 2584
Crispin, A., 2368
Cristea, C., 2319
Cristofolini, G., 2621
Crittenden, H. W., 5306
Crockett, S. P., 2806
Cross, J. E., 510, 4775
Crossa-Raynaud, P., 3566
Crow, A. B., 3745
Crowder, L. V., 374, 4596
Crozier, J. A. (Jun.), 3327
Crum, R. A., 5295
Crumpacker, D. W., 163
Csák, Z., 3370
Csapody, Gy. (Mrs.), 551, 557
Csitkovics, A., 541
Csoma, J., 542
Cuany, R. L., 859, 2835, 3245
Čubirko, M. M., 4668
Cucu, I., 4479
Čuksanova, N. A., 4201
Culbertson, J. O., 4921
Čulkov, N., 3756
Cumming, W. A., 4994
Cummings, D. J., 2526
Cunningham, C. E., 3335, 4727
Curbelo Pérez, M., 3247
Čurić, R., 875, 4364
Curme, J. H., 4952
Curran, P. L., 1590, 3226, 4640, 5211
Currence, T. M., 2261, 2326
Curtis, B. C., 4518
Curtis, H. J., 1362, 4048
Cuzin, F., 944
Cvetkov, S., 4383

Dadabaev, A. D., 5366
Daday, H., 3261
Dadd, C. V., 1014
Dadswell, H. E., 5167
Dag, J., 508–9
Dahlgren, K. V. O., 2135
Dahlstrom, D. E., 1405
Daines, R. H., 1341, 3598
Daiya, L. R., 371
Dakin, J. C., 2255
Dalal, J. L., 4912, 5033
Dale, J. L., 390
Dalebroux, M., 2480–1
Daljit Singh, 1285, 1288
Dalmasso, G., 728, 730, 2149
Damario, E. A., 1317
D'Amato, F., 844, 4293
Damsteegt, V. D., 1340
Dan, A., 2892
Danert, S., 2845, 4782
Dániel, F. A., 89
Daniel, L., 1412
Danielli, J. F., 5350
Danielson, L. L., 2302
Dános, B., 1933
Dan'šin, T. E., 4327
Dantuma, G., 2867, 2869, 2875
Darby, L. A., 3753
Dark, S. O. S., 512
Darlington, C. D., 2626
Darrow, G. M., 695, 2128
Das, K., 603
Das, N. K., 1002
Daskaloff, C., *see* Daskalov, H.
Daskalov, H., 1949, 2322, 3878
Dass, H. C., 5047
Datta, K. B., 2246
Datta, R. M., 4791–3
Davey, J. B., 2112
Davidjan, G. G., 525
Davidson, T. P., 2052
Davies, D. R., 846, 2317, 4047
Davies, E. W., 4614
Davies, H. T., 3355
Davies, W. E., 73, 416
Davis, E. W., 760, 2250
Davis, G. N., 894, 3319
Davis, I., 79
Davis, R. J., 2431
Davis, R. L., 1163, 1549
Davis, T. A., 688–9
Davison, A. D., 2369, 5291
Day, P. R., 3972
Dayani, T. R., 3077
D'Cruz, R., 2090
De, H. N., 2413–4
Dean, C. E., 2800
Dean, D. S., 4066
Dean, J. L., 2791a
Debraux, G., 4067
Décourtye, L., 2040
Deering, R. A., 2534, 4058
Deese, D. C., 2347
Degener, I., 5354
Degener, O., 5354
Dekaprelevič, L. L., 248, 3001
Dekov, D., 3909
DeLamater, E. D., 1007
Del Bosco, G. F., 5012
del Carpio Burga, R. 2813
Del Gaudio, S., 687, 5031
Delphey, C. C., 3655
Demčenko, T. I., 575
Demel, J., 2689
Demerec, M., 2496
Dēmētrakēs, K. G., 775
d'Emmerez de Charmoy, 1853
Denby, L. G., 1953, 3875
Dendrinos, A., 481
Denman, C. E., 1515
Denna, D. W., 5232
Denward, T., 4656–9
Dermen, H., 684, 2162
Der-Sahakyan, D. S., 1626
Desai, B. L., 2472
De Sarkar, B. K., 1836
Desborough S., 824, 3955
De Serres, F. J., 2574, 2613
Deshmukh, N. Y., 3736, 3933
de Silva, C. A., 2005
Desouki, S., 1307
DeVaus, N. K., 5283
Devi, S. K., 4052
Devreux, M., 4866
de Wet, J. M. J., 402–3, 1534, 3242–3
Dewey, D. R., 4620, 4626
Dewey, W. C., 4049
Dewey, W. G., 1263
DeWitt, S. K., 943
Dey, S. K., 2104
Deysson, G., 997
deZeeuw, D. J., 5295
Dgebuadze, O. N., 248
Dhananjaya Rao, V., 3417
Dhawan, N. L., 266
D'Herde, J., 3386
Dhyani, K. C., 562
Dick, J. B., 1757
Dickie, N., 4023
Dickinson, C. I., 3979
Dickson, J. G., 294, 4224, 4495
Diehl, O., 1653
Diehl, R., 4356
Diller, J. D., 684
Dimitrov, S. G., 3227
Dimova, R., 1260, 2956
Dionido, P. B., 5032
Dionigi, A., 4123, 4259
Dionne, L. A., 1597
Dippenaar, B. J., 4372
Dittmer, D. S., 3969
Divakaran, K., 1472
Dixon, G. E., 1370, 4373
D'jakova, M. I., 4197
Djatlova, A. I., 2138
Djordjević, R., 4834
Djordjević, V., 4463
Djorotetević, R., 1873
Dobrescu, 5090
Dobrohotov, V. N., 2617
Dodds, K. S., 1639, 2656
Doggett, H., 1478

Dokučaeva, E. N., 717, 734, 2161, 5096
Dolcher, T., 996, 1000, 2630
Dolgolikov, V. I., 3749
Dolgušin, D. A., 978, 1224, 2987
Doling, D. A., 157
Dolinka, B., 4493
D'Oliveira, B., 345
Doll, C. C., 3615
Domašnev, P. P., 3093
Dommergues, P., 881
Domnin, V., 1613
Donachie, W. D., 2506
Donà dalle Rose, A., 554
Donald, C. M., 1167
Donaubauer, E., 3730
Doncaster, J. J., 3942
Dongo, S., 2368
Donohue, J., 2527
Donovan, P. A., 4913
Doolittle, S. P., 2302
Dorairaj, M. S., 3171
Dorman, K. W., 2174, 5154
Dorobanțu, N., 2984
Dorofeev, V. F., 2992
Dorosiev, L., 3845, 3862
Doroszewska, A., 4590
Dorovskaja, N. F., 1385
Dorožkin, N. A., 484
Dorst, J. C., 2826–7, 3310
Dospehov, B. A., 3437
Dost Muhammad Malik, 1064
Doty, P., 2528
Doucet, V., 3430
Doudney, C. O., 2523
Douglas, C. F., 281
Douglas, D. S., 1521
Douglas, H. C., 3954
Dourmas, *see* Ntourmas
Dow, A. I., 1357
Downes, R. W., 386
Downey, R. K., 417, 3520
Doxtator, C. W., 3470
Draev, V. F., 4462
Dragomir, D., 5090
Dragon, J., 1897
Dragoni, G., 728
Dragožinskaja, V. M., 3607
Drake, J. W., 2586
Driga, I. E., 4324
Driscoll, C. J., 4272
Driver, C. M., 2648
Drobjazko, N. E., 778
Drolsom, P. N., 4594–5
Drozd, A. M., 3925
Drozd, J., 4702
Dua, K. N., 3626
Duarte, A. J. S., 1481
Dubinin, N. P., 2629, 2631–32
Dubinin, P. O., 4820
Dublin, P., 4882
Dučevska-Topalova, H., 1291
Dudarev, E. I., 3439
Duff, A. D. S., 1992
Dufournet, R. 3475
Dufrenoy, J., 2542
Dukova, P., 559
Dulieu, H.-L., 4863
Dumanović, J., 285
Dumitrescu, C., 3059–60, 4424, 4436
Dumon, A. G., 4404
Duncan, G. L., 1515
Dunckelman, P. H., 1857
Dunn, J. A., 5228
Dunner, D. L., 5165
Dunnett, J. M., 485
Dunstan, R. T., 3689, 3692
Dupuy, M., 4356
Durairaj, D. J., 3450, 4811–2
Durán Grande, M., 1903
Durañona, E., 2238
Durkee, T. L., 4
Durrant, A., 3429
Dušev, T., 2088, 3629
Dutt, B. L., 1648
Dutt, N., 3443
Dvadcatova, E. A., 3948
Dvorkin, G. A., 28
Dvornic, V., 3708
Dychioco, D. M., 4800
Dyck, P. L., 4386
Dyer, A. F., 2615, 4077
Dygdała, K., 2429
Dykstra, T. P., 3316
Džanelidze, V. S., 5005
Dželali, N. I., 3888
Dženeev, S. Ju., 2167

Ebeltoft, D. C., 187
Ebert, D., 147
Echandi, E., 590, 1927
Echols, H., 2558
Eck, R. V., 4006
Eddins, A. H., 3388, 4717
Edelman, A., 44
Ėdelštejn, M. M., 3300
Edgar, R. S., 904, 907
Edgington, L. V., 5215
Edsall, J. T., 941
Edwards, A. W. F., 901
Edwards, W. G. H., 2406
Edwardson, J. R., 446, 781
Ėfendiev, N. P., 3084
Effmert, B., 3792–3
Efimenko, T. M., 2974
Efimov, M., 4355
Efrat, Y., 2932, 3137
Efremov, A. E., 1887
Egeberg, R. (Jun.)., 5136
Ehrenberg, L., 412
Ehrendorfer, F., 53
Ehrenpfordt, V., 242
Ehrlich, H. G., 215
Ehrlich, M. A., 215
Ehrlich, P. R., 954, 2567
Eiche, V., 5174
Eichholz, W., 1892
Einset, J., 2157, 3583
Einspahr, D. W., 2217, 5115
Eisenhut, G., 5181
Ėjnfel'd, I. G., 4150
Ėjsmont, V. I., 4426
Elagin, I. N., 227
El-Ani, A. S., 11
Eldridge, K. G., 5153
Eleckaja, L. E., 546
Eleuterius, L. N., 5175
Ellerstrem, *see* Elleström
Elleström, S., 54, 145, 2640–1
Ellerton, S., 2831
Elling, L. J., 4645
Ellingboe, A. H., 12, 1298
Ellis, C., 2364
Ellis, N. J., 3942
Ellison, W. L., 66
Elliott, E. S., 4514
Elliott, F. C., 4112, 4671
Elnaghy, M. A., 1312
Elpidio, 1265
Elsukov, M. P., 5316
Embleton, T. W., 2114
Emboden, W. A., (Jun.), 1947
Emcev, V. T., 2430
Emeis, C. C., 2438
Emmerih, F. D., 317
Emmert, F. H., 651
Endlich, J., 2053, 3614
Endrizzi, J. E., 1794, 4766–7
Englesberg, E., 34, 956
Erichsen, A. W., 4538
Enikeev, H. K., 2054
Enns, H., 344, 3130
Ephrussi, B., 2569
Eremin, G. V., 2139
Eriksson, G., 1443
Eriksson, T., 2619
Erina, O. I., 2318
Erlepesov, M. N., 2873
Ermilov, G. B., 2822
Erohina, L. I., 3946
Erroux, J., 2933
Escobar Páez, C. A., 4813
Escuro, P. B., 1485
Eshel, Y., 2962
Esipova, N. G., 2512
Eskilsson, L., 3284, 3931, 4654
Esposito De Ranieri, M., 631
Estrada Ramos, N., 472
Eugen, I., 3483
Eunus, A. M., 3146
Eustațiu, N., 4430
Evans, A. M., 426, 3279
Evans, D. C., 1537
Evans, H. J., 856, 4093
Evans, K. H., 1163
Evans, L. E., 3256
Evans, T. C., 2175
Everett, H. L., 3123
Evgrafova, N. P., 476
Evtuh, O. K., 574
Ewertson, G., 3349
Ewing, E. E., 3327
Exconde, O. R., 4380

Fabig, F., 2237
Fábry, A., 4910
Fadeeva, T. S., 2138
Fadrhons, J., 1342, 1455
Fajnbron, B. D., 2915, 4320
Falkow, S., 949, 2488
Faludi, B., 1364
Faludi-Dániel, A., 1364
Fang, T.-C., 5333–4
Fargie, B., 948
Faris, D. G., 2191
Farkas, G. L., 1658
Farragher, M. A., 4640
Farrar, J. L., 2213
Farrar, R. F., 1936, 1938
Fasoulas, A. G., 3129
Fateeva, M. V., 2441
Faulkner, R., 3722
Favero, A., 3854, 4330
Favorov, A. M., 3351, 4734
Favret, E. A., 1441
Faworow, *see* Favorov
Federer, W. T., 467–8
Fedin, M. A., 255
Fedjušina, A. V., 2592
Fedorov, A. A., 1170
Fedorov, A. K., 1223, 1272, 4233
Fedorova, A. K., 2840
Fedotov, F.Ja., 4302
Feduchy, E., 2150
Feiner, R. R., 4053

Fejer, S. O., 3234
Fejginson, N. I., 22, 977
Feldman, Sh., 5253
Felecan, V., 1415
Feltner, K. C., 1469
Feofanova, N. D., 2354, 3762
Fergason, V. L., 284
Ferguson, A. C., 3869
Fermi, G., 966, 2537
Fernandes, A., 2771
Fernández, C. E., 590, 1927
Fernie, L. M., 586–7
Ferrary, R., 137, 855
Ferwerda, J. D., 889
Fetisov, G. G., 637, 666
Fetner, R. H., 2358
Feynman, R. P., 907
Fialkovskaja, E. A., 214
Ficsor, G., 4456
Fiddian, W. E. H., 1461
Filimonov, M. A., 3081
Filimonova, G. A., 666
Filip, D., 5082
Filipescu, C., 3913
Filov, A., *see* Filov, A. I.
Filov, A. I., 773, 3803, 3819
Filippov, L. A., 652
Filutowicz, A., 1024, 3469, 3473
Finch, C. G., 2248, 2265, 2269, 2286, 2359, 5280
Fincham, J. R. S., 2657, 3972
Findley, W. R. (Jun.), 292
Finker, R. E., 3470
Finney, D. J., 979
Firbas, H., 1642–3
Firman, I. D., 4886
Firoza Qaiyun, 1074
Fischbeck, G., 4246, 4340
Fischer, G. W., 4582
Fischer, H. E., 3464, 4686
Fischer, H. G., 2238
Fischnich, O., 879, 3393
Fisher, C., 1484
Fisher, K. W., 942
Fisher, R. A., 4161–73
Fisher, V. S., 3580
Fiskell, J. G. A., 2801
Fitzsimmons, R. W., 1204
Flangas, A. L., 294, 1428, 4495
Fleming, A. A., 1392, 4450
Flor, H. H., 1826
Florczak, K., 1915
Flores-Estrada, A. Pérez-Navarro y, *see* Pérez-Navarro y Flores-Estrada, A.
Focke, I., 1420
Focke, R., 282, 3066, 4477
Focşa, C., 3958
Fogg, C. G., 2205
Folsome, C. E., 2588, 3999
Foote, W. H., 4363
Forbes, I., (Jun.)., 446, 1582, 4592
Forde, M. B., 2191, 5155
Forte, V., 4973
Foster, L. J., 1923, 2388
Fraenkel-Conrat, H., 1919, 2576, 4010
Frahm-Leliveld, J. A., 450, 740
Frances, A. M., 3192
Francis, C. M., 4676
Francis, F. J., 5247
Franco, J. do A., 5152
Frankel, F., 1151, 4138
Franzke, C. J., 1473, 1477, 4537
Franzke, W., 282, 4477
Frauenstein, K., 1525, 3220, 4587, 4598
Frazier, N. W., 2145
Frederiksen, R. A., 1972, 4921
Freese, E., 2582
Fregoni, M., 3569
Freitag, H., 841
Freitas, A. P. do C. e, 1311, 3006
Fremond, Y., 5043
French, S. A. W., 4267
Frenkel, A. W., 1438
Fresa, R., 2858
Frey, K. J., 237, 4393
Fribourg, H. A., 3229
Fridlund, P. R., 4995
Fridriksson, S., 4638
Frimmel, E., 1564
Frimmel, G., 1564
Fritsche, G., 2443
Frogner, S., 3015
Frolik, E. F., 1400
Frost, L. C., 4614
Fröst, S., 2636, 4409
Fry, B. O., 2793
Fuehring, H. D., 1874
Fuentes, S., 4221
Fujieda, K., 5249
Fujii, T., 359, 2732–4, 4287
Fujikawa, T., 1506
Fujishita, N., 5221
Fukarek, P., 5134
Fukasawa, H., 4350
Fukuhara, S., 2244
Fukui, J., 808
Fukumoto, K., 5274
Fukunaga, K., 3269
Fuller, W., 2509
Funk, C. R., 1375
Furr, J. R., 3625
Fursa, T. B., 3816
Fürste, K., 442, 1528
Furth, J. J., 919
Furutani, Y., 2391
Futatsudera, T., 3018
Futrell, M. C., 114
Futsuhara, Y., 3186, 4552

Gaafar, A. K., 1668
Gabbasov, A. M., 184
Gabelman, W. H., 3778
Gabert, A. C., 3338
Gábriel, A. (Mrs.), 131, 2711
Gabryl, J., 3774
Gadadhar, M., 3198
Gäde, H., 444–5, 3301
Gadea, M., 1228, 1230
Gadkari, P. D., 1790, 1797, 2353
Gaffar, M. A., 1106, 1108
Gagina, E., 3789
Gagnebin, F., 3781
Gahan, P. B., 2538
Gaibov, I. M., 1355
Gaillochet, J., 3537
Gair, R., 1461
Gajapathy, C., 1837
Gajlis, Ja., 5111
Galanec, S., 4710
Galeev, G. S., 1359, 3055
Galeotti, C., 4749
Gall, J. G., 4014
Gallarate, G., 4832
Gallay, R., 218, 718, 726, 3697–8, 4263, 5097–8
Galle, C., 2277
Gallegly, M. E., 3333, 3376
Galoppini, C., 715, 3696
Galzigna, L., 1004, 2621
Galvan, A. C. A., 536
Gamble, E. E., 3050
Gandhi, S. M., 2906
Gandía, H., 707
Gane, A. J., 5321
Ganesan, D., 1779, 1790
Ganguly, D., 2426, 3211
Garay, A., *see* Garay, A. S.
Garay, A. S., 84, 2121
Garay, M., 84
Garber, M. J., 2114
García Pozuelo, E., 1229, 1231
Gardiner, A. S., 5142–3
Gardner, C. O., 1551
Gardner, F. P., 1555
Gardner, R., 2287, 2344
Gareev, E., 4964
Garnaud, J.-C., 2473
Garsa, A., 1392
Gärtner, K., 1453
Garza, A., 4450
Gaskill, J. O., 4844
Gaskin, T. A., 1300
Gáspár, S., 1888, 1890
Gathy, P., 5158
Gattani, M. L., 1315
Gaul, H., 848, 1439
Găureanu, I., 5251
Gavrilov, V.Ju., 26
Gavrilova, O. M., 4347
Gazenbuš, V. L., 3885
Geerthsen, J. M. P., 3061
Géhu, J. M., 4673
Geidel, H., 3346
Geitler, L., 4078
Gej, B., 1294–5
Genčev, G., 3131–32
Généreux, H., 3372
Genter, C. F., 4445
Gentile, A. G., 3403
Gentry, H. S., 1956–7
Genys, J. B., 3751
Geo Paul, N., 1799
George, E. F., 1844, 1858
Georgescu, M., 3718
Georgiev, G., 3223
Georgiev, G. P., 2525, 2610
Georgiev, T., 1605
Georgieva, R., 2337, 3841
Georgieva-Todorova, J., 1975
Gerasenkov, B. I., 3093
Gercuskij, D. F., 3107, 3121
Gergely, I., 5281
Gerola, F. M., 1010, 1318
Gershon, D., 447
Gerstel, D. U., 571
Geševa, R. L., 5336
Gheiking, A., 3488
Ghena, N., 3599
Gherghi, A., 2048
Gherman, M., 3959
Ghosal, K., 1587
Ghose, S. K., 3443
Ghosh, A. K., 454
Ghosh, B. N., 3202
Ghosh, P. N., 3298
Ghumaray, S. R., 2353
Giaconi, M. V., 5318
Giamalva, M., 2787
Gibor, A., 111
Gibson, A. H., 422
Gibson, P. B., 430, 4663–5
Gichner, T., 2633
Giertych, M. M., 2213
Gil Z., G., 1556

Giles, J. A., 500
Giles, K. A., 188
Gill, W. D., 1225
Gillier, P., 5034
Gillot, J., 2292
Gilmore, E., 189
Gilmore, T. R., 3332
Giménez-Martín, G., 2622–3
Ginoza, H. S., 4029
Giordano, E., 5148
Giosan, N., 3094, 4429
Girenko, M. M., 3797–8
Girgidov, D. Ja., 3749
Gjul'ahmedov, H., 2399
Gjulanjan, *see* Kyolanyan
Gladilin, K. L., 25
Gladstones, J. S., 4676
Glaschke, B., 3769–70
Glastra-Ubbels, D., 4729
Glavinič, *see* Glavinić
Glavinić, R., 5265
Glazunov, E., 3065
Glenday, A. C., 394
Glerum, C., 3743
Gluhih, K. A., 4301
Gluščenko, I. E., 132, 4154, 4388, 5191
Gluščenko, I. Z., 761
Gluščenko, N. N., 5332
Glyn Davies, T., 1336
Gnezdilov, Ju. A., 669
Gocho, H., 226, 4343
Gocova, V., 1233
Goddard, R. E., 2176
Godoy, O. P., 4567
Godunova, K. N., 2714
Goffart, H., 1655
Gogacz, E., 3943
Gokan, M., 2886
Goldberg, E., 4138
Goldberg, P. H., 5017
Goldschmidt, E., 694
Goldschmidt, E. P., 959
Goldstein, A., 2535
Golfari, L., 5169
Gollmick, F., 2170
Golod, D. S., 5178
Golodriga, P. Ja., 3686
Gologan, I., 3128
Gombault, R., 626
Gomez, A. A., 3098
Gomon, G., 4437
Gončarov, P. L., 4523
Goodey, J. B., 1335
Goodijk, G., 4729
Gooding, H. J., 1148
Gooris, J., 3386
Gopinath, P. M., 5319
Goplen, B. P., 1577
Góra, B., 2921
Gorbatjuk, P. V., 2924
Gorbunov, V. P., 1413, 3045, 3110
Gordeeva, N. G., 5239
Gore, U. R., 1338, 4401
Göring, H., 974
Gorlenko, M. V., 5235
Görlitz, H., 458, 477
Gorrez, D. D., 4887
Gorsline, G. W., 263, 1374, 1422
Goth, R. W., 2375, 5323
Gotlin, J., 1391
Goto, I., 2741
Goto, M., 1183
Goto, T., 808
Gotoh, *see* Goto
Gottschalk, W., 871, 2402, 2568
Gottschling, W., 4739
Gough, F. J., 187, 4374
Goujon, C., 4254
Gould, F. W., 1545
Govier, D. A., 2650
Govindaswami, S., 1482
Govindaswamy, C. V., 1505
Govindu, H. C., 4582
Gowdar, R. B., 2146
Goyal, R. D., 4524, 5278
Graham, J. H., 423, 1526
Graham, K. M., 3339
Graham, P. H., 2857
Graiff, G., 4153
Grainger, V. E., 2417
Grameh, A., 3137
Gramme, A., 2932
Gramotenko, P. M., 3686
Gramuglio, G., 5135
Graner, E. A., 4415
Granick, S., 111
Grant, C. J., 2456
Grant, M. N., 185
Graščenkov, N. I., 93
Gratia, J. P., 2494
Graumann, H. O., 1551
Graves, A. H., 2096
Gray, E., 4644
Grebenščikov, I., 1393, 3070, 5246
Grebešova, R. N., 2433
Grechter, S., 2932
Grecu, C., 4432
Green, C. H., 2305
Green, G. J., 221, 4395
Greenblatt, I. M., 1363, 3049
Greenhalgh, W. J., 2063, 3603
Greenshields, J. E. R., 1514
Greenway, H., 3263
Gregory, L. E., 598
Griffing, B., 51, 897
Griffith, W. L., 1421
Griffiths, D. J., 74, 1323, 1336, 2861
Grigor'jan, B. B., 250
Grimaldi, A., 4683
Grindle, M., 483, 2432
Grin'ko, T. F., 1872, 1880
Gröber, K., 3847
Grobman, A., 4469
Groh, W., 3581
Groot, W. de, 1844
Gros, F., 921, 2539
Gross, J. D., 8
Gross, P. R., 2620
Groven, I., 3659
Grudzinskaja, I. A., 3734
Grujić, S. A., 3113
Grünberg, S., 4430
Grundbacher, F. J., 424–5, 1557
Guardia, L. E., 2835
Gubanova, Z. P., 792
Gubina, L. A., 4944
Gucaljuk, T., 5237
Gudimovič, M. A., 3155
Guerineau, C. M., 534
Guevara Calderón, J., 2372
Guild, W. R., 4017
Guillaume, M., 1852
Guimarães, R. Foot, 5149
Gulidova, I. V., 750
Guljaev, V. A., 3806
Guljamov, H., 5055
Gumenčuk, P., 4831
Gumenjuk, A. D., 615
Gupta, P. K., 4577
Gupta, P. S., 1801
Gupte, V. V., 1762, 1765, 1823
Gurcharn Singh, 367
Gurdián Gólcher, R., 3814, 5248, 525
Gurgenidze, M. G., 3675
Gursham Singh, 1799, 1820
Guržiev, G. A., 1389
Gusev, P. I., 2221
Gusev, P. P., 3828
Guseva, K. A., 4744
Gustafsson, Å., 2186
Gutiérrez G., M., 3082
Guttes, E., 2618
Guttes, S., 2618, 4018
Guyot, L., 380
Guzan, I. I., 552
Gužev, Ju. L., 4966
Guzman-Naranjo, J., 1647
Gwynn, G. R., 3484–5
Győrffy, B., 3856
György, K. (Mrs.), 130, 2702
Gyurján, I., 89

Haan, H. de, 2726
Haan, P. G. de, 8
Haarring, R., 1252, 1254
Haas, F. L., 2523
Haas, P. G. de, 2127
Haberkamp, G., 5355
Hacker, J. B. 3019
Haddon, A. V., 3500
Hadley, H. H., 809
Hadžijev, D., *see* Hadžijev, D. I.
Hadžijev, D. I., 875, 3113
Hadžinov, M. I., 1359
Haensch, G., 5355
Hafenrichter, A. L., 1521
Hafiz, A., 220
Haga, T., 3190
Hagberg, A., 54, 314, 413, 3134–3
5359
Hagedorn, D. J., 2407, 4630
Hagem, O., 3742
Hageman, R. H., 1388, 3063, 4472
Hagen, G. L., 567
Hahn, P., 2235
Haider Ali Shah, 1138
Haider, G., 1093
Haigh, J. C., 3754
Haimovici, B., 64
Halász, T., 455
Haldane, J. B. S., 50
Halder, C., 1021
Halisky, P. M., 405, 3231
Halizova, D. P., 4843
Hall, B. J., 5223
Hall, C. V., 3820
Hall, I. V., 2129
Hall, M. T., 2205–6
Hall, O., 3249
Hallauer, R., 280
Haller, J. R., 2211, 5173
Halkilahti, A.-M., 4250
Halpin, J. E., 4663–5
Halsey, L. H., 2379–80
Halvorson, H., 3988–9
Hamann, U., 3391
Hamblen, M. L., 390
Hameed Mazhar, 1098
Hamilton, R. A., 3631
Hamlin, S. A., 654
Hammel, G., 718, 3697–8, 5097–8
Hampton, R. O., 1213
Hanaoka, T., 5203
Hanawalt, P. C., 2526, 2536
Handschack, W., 2140

Hanelt, P., 3294, 3534, 4684
Hanna, G. C., 3403
Hanna, M. R., 4594
Hannah, A. E., 1199
Hänninen, P., 1563
Hanover, J. W., 5172
Hansche, P. E., 5200
Hänsel, H., 2681, 2683, 4164
Hansing, E. D., 4380, 4542
Hanson, A. A., 4584
Hanson, E. W., 4630
Hanson, S. F., 1953
Hanson, W. D., 287, 909, 5299
Hanumantha Rao, C. H., 1496
Hanzas, P. C., 3470
Hao, S., 4088
Hapitan, J. C. (Jun.), 5080
Haque, A., 861
Harada, A., 1208
Harada, K., 1513
Harada, S., 3495
Harberd, D. J., 2651, 4660
Harborne, J. B., 1629
Hardesty, B. A., 4039
Haritonova, E. N., 4212
Harlan, J. R., 403, 1534, 3243, 4607–9
Harle, J. R., 849
Harm, W., 2585
Harmon, S. A., 2796
Harper, J. L., 1935
Harpstead, D. D., 609
Harris, H., 2659
Harris, H. B., 4536
Harris, R. J. C., 5347–8
Harris, R. V., 2009
Harrison, A. P., 4042
Harrison, M. B., 4741
Harrison, M. D., 3374, 4736
Harrison, R. L., 187
Hartman, H. J., 5172
Hartman, P. E., 2550
Hartman, T. A., 3887
Hartmann, F., 1824
Hartwig, E. E., 2383, 2791
Har-Tzook, A., 4544
Hasanain, S. Z., 1306
Hasegawa, M., 744
Haselkorn, R., 2540
Hašes, C. M., 1273
Hashimoto, T., 368, 3139
Haskell, G., 3554, 3837
Haslam, R. J., 569–70, 1902
Hassan, S. F., 220
Hassanein, S. H., 1245
Hastie, A. C., 1185
Hastings, W. R., 5218
Hatházi, C., 1976
Hatmanu, M., 4932, 5106
Hattori, Y., 5320
Haunold, A., 4358
Haut, W. F., 60
Hawk, V. B., 453
Hawkins, B. S., 2785
Hawthorne, P. L., 2792, 5296
Hayase, H., 2306
Hayashi, J., 302, 304–5, 315–6, 2879, 4503
Hayashi, K., 3196
Hayes, D., 2539
Hayes, F., 2359
Hayes, J. D., 79, 1187
Hayslip, N. C., 2331
Hayward, A. C., 480
Hayward, M. D., 1348
Háznagy, A., 1832
Heaton, E. K., 2364
Heber, U., 2568
Hebert, L. P., 1850
Hebert, T. T., 1338, 4401–2
Hecht, H., 4227
Hédin, L., 1181, 4176
Heeckt, O., 765, 2333
Hegnauer, R., 839
Heichi, A., 3775
Heidhues, T. H., 980
Heidrick, L. E., 472
Heiken, A., 3349
Heilinger, F., 879
Heilman, D. H., 5165
Heimburger, C., 2219
Heiner, R. E., 850
Heinisch, O., 3458
Heinrich, J., 4371
Heinz, D. J., 3218
Heiser, C. B., 613
Helgason, S. B., 1460
Helinski, D. R., 30, 915
Helm, J., 3794
Helm, J. E., 1376–9
Helmerick, R. H., 3470
Hemmi, S., 2267–8, 2270–1, 2328
Henderson, C. A., 1430
Henderson, M. T., 4546
Heneen, W. K., 55, 241, 3253, 3255, 4406, 4618–9
Henmi *see* Hemmi
Henney, H., 4024
Henning, V., 31
Henry, S. E., 3191
Henry, S. H., 365
Henson, P. R., 4679
Hentrich, W., 200
Hepler, R. W., 2341, 5254
Heringa, R. J., 3886, 3926–7
Herman, A., 3988–9
Hermansen, J. E., 1219
Hermann, F. J., 5311
Hermsen, J. G. T., 4275
Hernandez, T. P., 2794, 4750
Hershey, A. D., 1151, 4138
Hertzsch, W., 401, 3259, 4583
Heslop-Harrison, J., 524, 4610
Heslot, H., 137, 855
Hess, W. M., 5207
Heta, H., 329–36, 339, 341–2
Heth, D., 743
Het Ram Kalia, 787
Heule, E. van 3799
Heyland, K.-U., 2679
Heyn, C. C., 1520, 4674
Heyne, E. G., 186, 4542
Hiatt, A. J., 4865
Hidalgo, T., 2150
Hiesey, W. M., 1149, 4137
Higase, S., 3486
Highkin, H. R., 1438
Hikida, H. R., 802
Hikisch, K., 521
Hildbrand, E. M., 3404
Hildebrandt, W., 2127
Hill, H. D., 393, 4597–9, 4601
Hill, P. R., 251
Hill, R. F., 2589–90, 4053
Hille, M., 3873
Hillis, W. E., 744
Hilty, J. W., 2396
Hinata, K., 2745–7, 4549
Hinfner, K., 127, 2700
Hingand, L., 597
Hinojosa, S., 5035
Hinrichs, H. A., 5093
Hirai, S., 5000
Hiraizumi, Y., 2753
Hirono, Y., 4041
Hirose, T., 1946, 4902
Hirota, Y., 945
Hitomi, S., 4557
Hitrinskij, V. F., 2840, 2855, 4156
Hitt, R. G., 5171
Hiura, U., 329–37, 339, 341–2
Hlystova, A. F., 761
Hobbs, E. L., 235
Hochberg, N., 3709, 3711
Hočinov, E., 4719
Hočinov, E. R., 4452
Hodges, D. J., 4228
Hodgkins, B., 2483
Hodgins, L., 948
Hodgson, W. A., 3355
Hoes, J. A., 1981
Hoff, B. J., 4604
Hoffbeck, L. J., 291
Hoffmann, J., 5139
Hoffmann, J. A., 2998
Hofman, K., 5063
Hogen Esch, J. A., 4124
Hogness, D. S., 2560
Hokker, W. J., 1658
Holding, A. J., 4669
Holienka, J., 1022, 1279, 1297, 4346
Holliday, R., 1426–7
Holloway, B. W., 948
Hollowell, E. A., 4663–5
Holm, R. W., 954, 2567
Holmes, J. C., 1225
Holoubek, V., 2543
Holowczak, J., 2041
Holt, E. C., 4605
Hončariv, R., 4702
Hondelmann, W., 3667
Hong *see* Hung
Honig, P., 5367
Honma, S., 756, 2333
Hoogland, R. F., 245
Hooker, A. L., 267, 1423, 4490, 4494–6
Hooker, W. J., 4696
Hooper, D. J., 1335
Hopfe, W., 1959
Hopkins, J. C. F., 1910
Hopwood, D. A., 2501
Hormchong, T., 4517
Horne, D., 1586
Horne, F. R., 1031
Horner, E. S., 2803, 4460
Horner, T. W., 287
Horning, E. V., 4591
Horoškin, M. N., 4241
Horovitz, S., 296, 772
Horton, J. C., 3322
Horvat, F., 4770
Horváth, I., 88
Horváth, J., 86
Horváth, P., 2707–9
Hosoda, T., 3785
Hougas, R. W., 3334, 3338, 3341
Hough, L. F., 2049, 2071, 2076, 3620
Houghland, G. V. C., 3336, 4726
Houston, B. R., 1987
Hoveland, C. S., 4593
Hovin, A. W., 430–1, 4650
Howard, H. W., 488, 1610
Howe, H. B., (Jun.), 4063
Howlett, F. S., 651
Hrēstidēs *see* Hristidēs
Hrishi, N. J., 4280

Hristidēs, B. G., 495–6, 518, 544, 1671–2, 3405–6, 3459, 4752
Hristov, M. A., 3222, 3224
Hron, R., 1242, 2672
Hroneš, J., 2436
Hrubý, K., 671, 2609
Hruška, L., 1297
Hsieh, C.-F., 356
Hsieh, S.-C., 1491, 3182, 3195
Hsi-ni-chi-no, *see* Sinicina
Hsu, H.-C., 2929
Hu, C.-H., 873, 3574
Hu, C.-L., 3407
Hu, C.-S., 471
Huang, C.-S., 3181
Huang, R.-C. C., 3991
Huang, S.-L., 3758, 3839
Huang, T.-C., 1895
Huang, T.-K., 3407
Hubbeling, N., 2367
Hudjak, M. I., 197
Hudson, P. S., 1015
Huffine, W. W., 1515
Hughes, C., 1761
Hughes, H., 2137
Hughes, R., 79
Hugie, V. K., 4624
Huglin, P., 710, 3695
Huijsman, C. A., 487
Hujieda, *see* Fujieda
Hujishita, *see* Fujishita
Hulburt, E. M., 5166
Hulea, A., 4491
Hull, J. W., 3400
Hulpoi, N., 2899, 4446
Hulzebos, D., 3665
Humphrey, R. D., 4102
Humphrey, R. M., 4049
Hung, M. M., 2547, 4055–6
Hunnius, W., 1600
Hunt, D. R., 2218
Hunter, D. 3335
Hunziker, J. H., 5150
Huokuna, E., 1602
Hurd, E. A., 1210
Hurt, B. C. (Jun.), 2809
Hurter, N., 4998
Hurwitz, J., 919
Hutchcroft, C. D., 3043, 3228
Hutchinson, J., 506
Hutchinson, K., 3864
Huter, R., 476
Huttunen, E., 4132
Hutin, C., 1033
Hutton, E. M., 2363
Huyskes, J. A., 2288
Huysman, C. A., 1656
Hvalin, N. N., 2856
Hvostofa, V. V., 2325, 2913
Hyde, B. B., 2637
Hyde, R. B., 1634
Hyer, A., *see* Hyer, A. H.
Hyer, A. H., 4772, 4778

Iancu, C., 4430
Ibragimov, Š. I., 1768
Ichikawa, S., 2876, 4338
Ichinohe, M., 2398
Ide, Y., 2391
Ikeda, N., 3939, 5331
Ikegami, Y., 3402
Ikehata, Y., 4557
Ilan, B., 5240
Il'čenko, I. K., 1155
Ilczuk, Z., 3949
Il'in, G. S., 573
Il'in, M. I., 1384
Ilinca, P., 3960–1
Il'inskaja-Centilovič, M. A., 2993
Ille, C., 3481
Iltis, J., 4794
Imazu, T., 763, 5221
Imšeneckij, A. A., 1216, 2437, 3951–2
Inamdar, Y. V., 4815
Inamura, H., 4502
Ingledue, R. D., 3043
Ingold, M., 4263
Ingraham, L., 1151, 4138
Inman, R. B., 2531
Innes, N. L., 514, 4775
Innes, R. F., 3447
Inose, T., 3604
Inoue, N., 347
Inoue, T., 321, 346–7
Inouye, *see* Inoue
Ioganzen, B. G., 2592
Ionescu-Şişeşti, V., 1876, 2892
Ionită, M., 3069, 3225, 4431
Irgens-Moller, H., 5185
Irie, K., 5259
Irwin, H. T., 3103
Isaak, A., 4649
Isák, H., 2688
Isakov, N. A., 2856
Ishikawa, T., 2208, 4492
Ishiwa, H., 2763
Ishwar Bhat, P. S., 2106
Iskanderova, D. D., 3083
Islam, A. S., 529, 1073–82, 1126–35
Isotolo, A., 5216
Istatkov, S., 3899
Ito, H., 2272, 3196, 3206
Ito, R., 3193
Ito, S., 3634
Ivančenko, E. A., 3371
Ivančenko, G. Z., 3371
Ivanenko, A. M., 2073
Ivannikov, S. G., 4454
Ivannikov, S. P., 2189, 5137
Ivanoff, S. S., 1162, 2300–1
Ivanov, A. P., 47, 2981
Ivanov, N. R., 3891
Ivanova, K. V., 3782
Iványovics, G., 6
Ivanovskij, V. K., 1828, 3434
Iványi, I., 1889
Ivány, S. (Mrs.), 2703, 4889
Ivkin, N. S., 2444
Iwamura, M., 2208
Iwasaki, T., 3627
Iyama, S.-Y., 4033
Iyengar, N., Kesava, *see* Kesava Iyengar, N.
Iyengar, R. L. N., 1755–6, 1762, 1765, 1800, 1802–3, 1805, 1810–1, 1815, 1823
Iyer, R. D., 530
Izard, C., 578, 1913, 4870
Izquierdo Tamayo, A., 1903

Jackson, E. B., 1544
Jackson, J. E., 4603
Jackson, L. W. R., 5168
Jacob, F., 900, 922, 2485–7, 2571
Jacquinot, L., 3164
Jacquot, M., 3644
Jadrov, A. A., 5030
Jäger, E., 4628
Jagirdar, S. A. P., 1118–9
Jahr, W., 1960, 5212
Jain, H. K., 392, 2499–500, 4091
Jain, S. K., 348
Jaj Prakash, 1802–3
Jákó, N., 2240
Jakobašvili, V. K., 5010
Jakovlev, A. V., 2910
Jakovlev, B. V., 2024
Jakovuk, A. S., 4860
Jakubciner, M. M., 203, 2902, 2979, 2982, 4307
Jakuhina, A. F., 4438
Jakušev, S. A., 49
Jalal, S. M., 4595
Jalote, S. R., 2100, 2103
James, A. P., 827
James, E., 1406
James, J. W., 2596
Jan, C.-Č., *see* Yang, C.-C.
Janaki Ammal, E. K., 2199, 2425, 3476
Janaki, W. T., 3947
Jančenko, A. A., 2420
Jancey, C. H., 1562
Janick, J. 2025, 2050, 3980
Jankó, B., 3938
Jankowski, F., 1915–6
Jan Muhammad, 1060–1, 1085
Jánossy, A., 1028, 3283, 4466
Jansson, C.-A., 3733
Januškevič, S. I., 307, 1247
Jarčuk, T. A., 1418, 3085
Jarošenko, K. I., 3087
Jary, C. L., 1940
Jarynkina, T. V., 580
Jasmin, J. J., 768, 5820
Javad Hussain, H. S., 3420
Jawanda, J. S., 3626
Jaynes, R. A., 5028
Jeffers, J. N. R., 5143
Jeffrey, S. I. B., 483
Jelenić, D., 2971
Jellum, M. D., 232–3
Jen, K.-C., 5333
Jen, S.-C., 3808
Jenkins, B. C., 4407
Jenkins, C. L., 1935
Jenkins, J. M. (Jun.), 5224
Jensen, E. R., 2070
Jensen, J., 3767
Jensen, N. F., 150, 2883, 4266, 4272
Jeryna, O. I., 779
Jessup, R. J., 3373
Jeswani, L. M., 4923
Jewell, F. F., 2179, 5175
Jhamb, Kumari Vimal, *see* Kumari Vimal Jhamb
Jiang, B. Y., *see* Chiang, P.-Y.
Jiménez, H., 772
Jinks, J. L., 483, 2432
Jirásek, V., 1519
Jobling, J., 3721
Jodon, N. E., 1508
Joffe, A., 1561, 4392
Johansen, R. H., 3329
Johnson, B. J., 2789, 4605
Johnson, B. L., 407, 3249, 4615
Johnson, H. A., (Jun.), 2145
Johnson, L. A. S., 3738
Johnson, L. P. V., 3146
Johnson, M. W., 3062
Johnson, V. A., 208, 4353, 4357–8
Johnston, G. R., 3320
Johnston, G. S., 5329
Johnston, S., 3567
Johnston, T. D., 1323

ohnston, T. H., 365, 3180, 3191
ohri, B. M., 3940
oley, L. E., 2062
ona, R., 5100
ones, A., 4049
ones, D. G., 3279
ones, E. D., 3327
ones, F. G. W., 486
ones, G. L., 3484–5, 4864
ones, H. D., 1470
ones, K., 383–4
ones, K. R., 3022
ones, L. I., 75
ones, M. B., 754, 777
ones, O. W., 2516
ones, Q., 1956
orgensen, P. S., 2145
osefsson, A., 3308, 3518
osephson, L. M., 3040
oshi, A. B., 15, 348, 1539
oshi, L. M., 4922
oshi, M. G., 4527
oubert, T. G. la G. 3397
ovanov, S., 4488
ovanović, B., 195
ovanović, E., 195
ovmir, G., 1876, 2892
uang *see* Chuang
ucci, C., 4256
udanov, I. M., 812
udin, B. F., 4541
ulén, G. 876
ulien, J. B., 657
ulliard, B., 710, 3695
und, E., 2563
unges, W., 2843
unkison, D. H., 4614
urasits, P., 1547
urhar, B., 5157
uska, F. V., 4584
ušonkova, N. P., 5316
ustus, N., *see* Justus, N. E.
ustus, N. E., 1757, 2786
uzbaševa, A. K., 5099
uzepčuk, S. V., 144
uzgin, N. Ju., 5060

K., F., 2721
Kacser, H., 2506
Käfer, E., 2435, 2535
Kai, J.-T., 2547
Kailash Narain Shrivastava, 3843
Kaïlidēs, D. S., 5029
Kainth, N. A., 1087–8
Kaiser, A. D., 2548, 2560
Kaiwar, S. R., 1675
Kaj, R. Z., *see* Kai, J.-T.
Kaji, R., 5074
Kakar, S. N., 2440
Kakizaki, S., 2266
Kakolowa, I., 1227
Kalbfleisch, W., 134
Kalia, Het Ram, *see* Ram Kalia
Kalinina, L. V., 3048
Kalinov, A., 4158
Kallistratov, F. V., 2952
Kalnozols, P. A., 3822
Kalton, R. R., 3228
Kalz, G. G., 3942
Kamal, M. A. M., 513
Kamanoi, M., 4407
Kamata, E., 5312
Kamei, K., 1278
Kamennobrodskaja, V. P., 612
Kameraz, A., 3390
Kameswar Row, K. V. S. R., 4572
Kamimura, S., 2268–71, 2273, 2328
Kamostnyj, N. I., 5279
Kamp, C. van der, 44
Kamp, T. C. van der, 2357
Kamšilov, M. M., 52
Kanai, D., 4556
Kanarev, G., 3629
Kanaš, S. S., 1804
Kandasami, P. A., 4802
Kaneko, K., 3281
Kang, Y.-D., *see* Kang, Y.-T.
Kang, Y.-T., 3685
Kannenberg, L. W., 4671
Kanno, C., 3519
Kano, S., 3471
Kanwar, J. S., 4568
Kapadoa, Z. J., 1545
Kapás, S., 123, 128, 1407, 2695, 2699–701, 2715, 3370
Kapidič, R., 4461
Kaplin, A. G., 2124
Kaptjušina, G. A., 4351
Kar, B. K., 1835–6
Karabedyan, K. A., 2098
Karabedyan, V. K., 2912, 4285, 4290, 4306, 4317
Karagiannēs, I., 3176
Karapetjan, *see* Karabedyan
Kardži, G. M., 5088
Karhi, Ts. 2932, 3137
Karim, M., 198
Karišnev, R. V., 2773
Kariya, K., 4570
Karner, L., 2225–6
Kárpáti, V., 1280
Karpov, G. K., 632
Kasem Ali, M., 531
Kasha, M., 834
Kašinskaja, E. T., 181
Kask, K., 5089
Kašmanova, O. I., 560
Kasting, R., 1361
Kaudewitz, F., 4059
Kaufmann, B. P., 4140
Katarki, B. H., 1675
Katayama, T. C., 2735–6, 2738–9
Katayama, Y., 2281
Katkova, R. O., 160
Katsumata, H., 3375
Katsuya, K., 369, 2737, 2760
Kattan, A. A., 3400
Kaufmann, B. P., 1153
Kaura, N. R., 3633
Kausar, Abdul Ghafoor, *see* Abdul Ghafoor Kausar
Kavacs, Y., *see* Kovats, J.
Kaveckaja, A. A., 5025
Kawabata, S., 3303, 4569, 4680–1
Kawai, T., 880
Kawakami, J., 4556
Kawano, S., 4586
Kaya, K., 4557
Kayuku, V., 2365
Kazakova, A. A., 3780
Kazarcev, I. A., 2189
Kazi, A. Q., 1076, 1081
Kazi, Q. H., 1816
Kaz'mina, V. K., 3300
Kechek, N. H., 1299
Keddis, S., 1307
Keep, E., 2120, 3663
Kehr, A. E., 467, 760
Kehr, W. R., 1551, 1559
Keidar, N., 5253
Keiding, H., 5182
Kekuh, A. M., 4474
Kelbert, D. G. A., 2331
Kelemen, I., 128, 2699, 2701
Kelleher, T. M., 4037
Kellenberger, G., 4030
Keller, E. R., 1604
Keller, W., 1560
Kelley, J. J., 2978
Kelly, M. S., 2498
Kelman, A., 1184
Kelukutty Menon, M., 1495
Kempanna, C., 1269
Kendall, W. A., 427, 4655
Kendrick, E. L., 1301, 2998
KenKnight, G., 5027
Kennedy, B. W., 702, 2143
Kennedy, M. M., 3910
Kenneth, R., 1459
Kent, N. L., 1322
Kentzer, T., 4403
Kępkowa, A., 3840, 3860
Keppler, E., 4244
Kerr, E. A., 2343, 4947, 5254
Kerr, W. Estevam, 5149
Kesava Iyengar, N., 1777, 1789
Khan, A. A., 1082
Kheiralla, A. I., 69, 3858
Kher, M. A., 5016
Khurshid Alam, 1090
Khush, G. S., 3033
Khushnood Ahmad Siddiqi, 1114
Khwaja Abdul Haq, 1138–9
Kičigin, A. A., 2840, 2953, 4308
Kidwell, J. F., 910
Kihara, H., 2729–30, 2735–6, 2762, 4284
Kihlman, B. A., 991, 993, 2619, 4096
Kimball, R. F., 4043
Kimber, G., 2947
Kimble, K. A., 3403
Kimura, M., 2203, 2565, 2751–2, 4103, 5067
Kinbacher, E. J., 4394
Kinebuchi, M., 4512
King, J., 4667, 4669
King, R. C., 831
King, T. H., 702
Kinoshita, T., 4545, 4837–8
Kiparenko, T., 4444
Kiriček, Ju. F., 3920
Kiričenko, F. G., 4269
Kiričenko, F. P., 668
Kiričenko, L. V., 3929
Kirillov, Ju. I., 1463
Kirpal Singh, K., 3626
Kiseleva, S. D., 436
Kishan Singh Bedi, 1971, 5326
Kishi, K., 3872
Kisljuk, M. M., 3844, 4329
Kiss, Á., 2908, 5242
Kiss, E., 1827
Kiss, P. D., 5230
Kiss, T., 1889, 2706
Kita, F., 1576
Kitamura, E., 360, 4548
Kitani, Y., 11
Kittock, D. L., 4919
Kivi, E. I., 827
Kivilaan, A., 113, 2645
Kiyosawa, S., 2392, 4564
Klaehn, F. U., 5180
Klages, K. H., 1447
Klapp, E., 3260, 5364
Klaudel, J., 4891

Klein, D. T., 962, 4057
Klein, L. G., 2032, 3583
Klein, R. M., 962, 4057
Klein, S., 907
Klima, J., 3957
Klimovickij, G. I., 1825, 3441
Klinck, H. R., 1188
Kline, D. M., 1215, 4580
Klinkowski, M., 1020 4583
Klisiewicz, J. M., 1987
Klučareva, M. V., 4238
Ključko, P. F., 265
Kljuškin, P., 1652
Kločkov, V. N., 3440
Kloen, D., 4687
Kłosinska-Rycerska, B., 1631
Kloz, J., 3258, 5288
Klydžev, K. G., 725
Kmoch, H. G., 3260
Knapp, R., 837
Knavel, D. E., 2230
Kneser, H., 4059
Knight, R. J. (Jun.), 5077
Knight, R. L., 2043
Knight, W. E., 1568
Knott, D. R., 221, 1310
Knowles, P. F., 519
Knowles, R. P., 391, 1546, 4623
Knox, R. B., 4610
Knust, H. G., 4808
Knutson, K. W., 3315
Ko, F.-Y., 3477
Kobayashi, R., 2253
Kobayashi, T., 1510
Kobelev, Ju. K., 1396
Kočarov, S. H., 5341
Kočerežkin, V. G., 2909
Koch, A., 2016
Koch, B., 1986
Kočkin, M. A., 2011
Kočneva, V., 3823
Koehler, D., 1440
Koelle, G., 3493, 4871
Koenig, V. L., 2978
Koev, K., 473
Kohel, R. J., 3421
Köhler, D. P., 1829
Kojima, K.-I., 4037
Kojima, S., 3281
Kokolios, B., *see* Kokolios, B. F.
Kokolios, B. F., 776, 3176, 3352, 4261
Kol'cova, Z. A., 2840, 4314
Kolelišvili, M. V., 2085
Kolev, D., 1233
Kolojarova, L. F., 1804
Kolomiec, T. A., 3297
Kolontaev, V. M., 638, 4974
Kolp, B. J., 1203, 1267
Komarov, M. I., 723
Komjáti, I., 131, 2710
Komkova, M., 4709
Konarev, V. G., 4025
Konczerewicz, A., 1916
Kondo, S., 2754, 2758, 2763
Kondrakov, O. S., 1804
Kondratenko, F. T., 240
Kondratovič, E. A., 4929
Konišev, P., 3414
Konjuhova, M. V., 2444
Konoe, M., 3401
Kononkov, G. S., 443
Kononkov, P. F., 2309
Konvička, O., 1174
Konzak, C. F., 849–50
Koo, F. K. S., 4387
Kooistra, E., 5287
Koopmans, W., 893
Kooten, A. van, 4170
Kopačevskaja, M. N., 4474
Kordan, H. A., 4081
Korec, M. A., 26
Koriath, H., 1361
Korić, M., 207
Korić, S., 207
Korman, G. W., 1374
Kormos, J., 3507
Kornberg, A., 33
Korneva, E. I., 2837
Kornilov, A. A., 4574
Korogodin, V. I., 3953
Korohoda, J., 3503
Korol'kov, V. P., 2019
Korōnaios, H., 799
Korovin, V. A., 650
Kort, J., 2871, 3385
Kosdanyan, B. A., 2339
Kosikov, K. V., 935, 5340–3
Košlenko, V. M., 3589
Kosmodem'janskij, V. N., 575
Kosobokov, G. I., 3081
Kosovac, Z., 4488
Kostecki, E., 4117
Kostecki, J., 2919
Kotani, A., 3677
Kotko, I. K., 3138
Kototani, M., 5206
Kotov, A., 4713
Kotova, T. G., 205
Koul, A. K., 3126, 3776
Kovač, *see* Kovács,
Kovačević, V., 4823, 4834
Kováčik, A., 1279, 4346
Kovács, A., 88, 1397, 4457
Kovács, E. I., 4413
Kovács, I., 4419,
Kovács, S., 1531, 3237
Koval', A. F., 3120
Koval', S., 2338
Kovalenko, G., 1635
Kovalevskaja, N. I., 4361
Kovanskij, A., 275
Kovarskij, A. E., 552, 4612
Kovats, J., 2067
Kowalski, M., 3943
Koyama, A., 5094–5
Koyama, K., 4556
Köylijärvi, J., 4690
Kozak, M., 813
Kožanova, N. I., 3714
Kozera, W., 4516
Koževnikov, A. R., 254
Kozlova, V. I., 3489
Kozma, P., 2165, 3681, 3703, 3706
Koz'min, A. V., 3732
Kozubenko, V. E., 3099
Kraevoj, I., 2297
Krahl-Urban, J., 5140
Kral, F., 3752
Kramer, H. H., 3042
Krasil'nikov, N. A., 5336
Krasnoščekov, I. M., 217
Krasočkin, V. T., 3766
Kraus, J. F., 5160
Kravčenko, M. L., 175, 4312
Kretschmer, G., 4249
Kriebel, H. B., 2185, 4172, 4849
Krishna Murthi, D., 1993
Krishamurthi, R., 1782
Krishna Murthy, K., 1770
Krishnamurty, K. V., 4854
Krishnan, C. S., 1676
Krishnaswami, D., 1464–5
Krishnaswamy, N., 4526
Kristkalne, S., 3267–8
Kriviskij, A. S., 928
Kröber, H., 1912
Kroh, M., 801
Krolow, K.-D., 1250
Krotov, A. S., 3011–2, 3014
Krug, H., 3393, 4165
Krull, C. F., 4385, 4398
Kružilin, A. S., 4268
Kružkova, I. V., 4348
Krzysztofik, B., 2000
Książek, D., 4226
Kuan, Y.-S., 3884
Kubicki, B., 3805, 3810
Kubíková, A., 4702
Kubitschek, H. E., 1008
Kublanovskaja, G. M., 517
Kuó, J., 2041
Kučaeva, A. G., 5336
Kuckuck, H., 1198
Kučumov, A., 460, 1609
Kude, R. M., 2938
Kudrjavcev, V. I., 2441
Kuklin, I., 3836
Kul'čickaja, Z. A., 159
Kulešov, N. N., 4236, 4464–5
Kulkarni, V. A., 1490
Kul'kov, O. P., 5045
Kulmatycka, I., 3381
Kulpa, W., 4782
Kumar, K., 3175
Kumari Vimal Jhamb, 1288
Kun, T.-T., 4055–6
Kunnah, G. S., 3879
Kupcov, A. I., 2842
Kurcman, E., 5102
Kurelec, V., 3111
Kurihara, H., 1606
Kurnik, E., 1978, 3529–32
Kurosawa, A., 1222
Kurtev, P., 3707
Kurtzman, C. P., 2397
Kust, S. V., 3956
Kustareva, N., 1661
Kusum Kanta, 1011
Kuwada, H., 533, 3444–5, 5229
Kuykendall, R., 2804
Kuzin, A. M., 952, 4019–20
Kuz'min, V. P., 2840, 2894, 2955, 4131, 4316
Kuznecov, P. V., 3670
Kuznecov, V. V., 645
Kuznecova, N. A., 4333
Kuznecova, O. A., 4731
Kwiatkowski, Z., 899, 906
Kwon, S. H., 5301
Kybal, J., 2436
Kyolanyan, A. E., 4290

L., M., 2719
Lachance, R. O., 3372
Łachowski, J., 3462
Lackamp, J. W., 4130
Lacoste, P., 1866
LaCour, L. F., 4022
Łączyńska-Hulewicz, T., 3286, 4653
Laeremans, R., 4404
Lai, H.-Y., 3000
Lakshmanan, C. N., 1782
Lalaev, G. B., 4769
Lamb, F. B., 5147
Lamprecht, H., 3916–8, 3921–2

na, E. P., 1607, 3329
ncevič, G. P., 4465
ndsberg, J. J., 4913
ngdal, H., 3558
nge - de la Camp, M., 1220
nghe, E. de, 2148
niesse, P., 2973
nner, R. M., 3729
nni, Y., 2552
nza, F., 349
pcevič, G. P., 4236
pins, K., 4981
pinš, O., 190
ptev, Ju. P., 2921, 4239, 4359
ptiew, see Laptev, Ju P.
pwood, D. H., 4732
ričeva, M. D., 548, 560
rsen, K., 142
rson, Q. W., 5172
rson, R. H., 3778
rter, E. N., 344, 3130, 3151
skowska, R., 4789
typov, A. Z., 2916, 4310
u, D., 1457, 3143
ude, H. M., 4661
udi, G., 1010, 1318
uer, F. I., 1607, 3325, 3365, 4697, 4705
uffenburger, G., 1866, 3454
uffer, M. A., 2462
umont, P., 2933
venkova, V. N., 3011
violette, F. A., 2397
wrence, C. H., 3355
wrence, F. R., 4042
zányi, A., 1976, 3527
zăr, A., 4932, 5106
zăr, M., 3853
zăr, Ş. I., 3853
zărescu, C., 3740
zareva, S. E., 3431
zarević, B., 297
zenby, A. E., 397
a, D. E., 2452
bedeva, L. Ja., 3688
bedeva, N. A., 2336, 4202
bedeva, N. V., 4718
bsock, K. L., 202
cat, P., 4888
comte, J., 4218
crenier, A., 663
e, B. H., 4495
e, B. J. S., 498, 507
e, J. A., 501
e, N., *see* Lee, N. L.,
e, N. L., 34, 4003
eper, G. W., 5349
ffel, R. C., 292, 2390
gault, R. R., 849–50
gut, L., 3840
hle, H., 434
hman, W. F., 4643
hmann, C. O., 2393, 3133, 3873, 4905
igh, T. F., 4778
ijerstam, B., 224–5
in, A., 1018
ininger, L. N., 618, 1983
kczyńska, J., 1023, 4116
keš, J., 323, 1212
Lacheur, K. E., 2850
lakēs, P. I., 526, 724
le, V. C., 3009, 4922
nander, S.-E., 2066
ng, E. R., 3063, 4434, 4481
okene, L. V., 3291
León, C. de, 4222
León, J. de, 4914
Leone, I., 3598
Leone, I. A., 1341
León Manzo, R., 1984
Leonori-Ossicini, A., 3004, 4375–6
Lepădatu, V., 2164
Lepedatu, *see* Lepădatu
Lepehin, E. M., 3582
Leroy, J. F., 1926, 3499, 4883–5
Leshem, Y., 2242
Lesins, I., 3270
Lesins, K., 3270
Lesnikov, M., 492
Lester, D. T., 3750
Lester, R. N., 1586
Letzig, E., 2140
Leu, *see* Lu
Levadoux, L., 708
Leverington, R. E., 2099
Levine, J., 2559
Levine, R. P., 3967
Levins, R., 4035–6
Levinthal, C., 916
Lévy, R., 137, 855
Lewin, M., 1812
Lewis, B., 3235
Lewis, D., 913
Lewis, H., 983
Lewis, R. W., 1214, 1353
Leyh, C., 3102
Leyvraz, H., 718, 726, 3697–8, 5097–8
Ležepekov, S., 1601
Li, C.-C., 5333–4
Li, H.-L., 2204
Li, H. W., 873, 1498
Li, J.-J., *see* Li, C. C.
Li, L., 3396
Li, W., 362
Libby, W. J., 2563
Lielausis, I., 907
Ligačev, I. N., 746
Likens, S. T., 592
Lilienfeld, F. A., 4639
Lim, P. G., 4040
Lima-de-Faria, A., 988, 1006
Lin, H., 3411
Lin, Y.-A., 493
Lindegren, C. C., 824, 2544, 4086, 5339
Linden, D. F., 4044
Linden, M. I., 5255
Lindenmayer, A., 5
Lindermanis, Ja. M., 2840, 4309
Lindsten, K., 4400
Lines, R., 3720
Ling, P.-L., 3000
Linko, P., 1312
Linskens, H. F., 2453, 3971, 4110
Liozner, L. D., 2617
Lipaeva, L. I., 4187
Lipsic, D. V., 3378
Lisovskaja, E. N., 3117, 3892
Listopadov, I., 2295
Litav, Y., 1812
Little, E. L. (Jun.), 5170
Little, T. M., 5223
Liu, C.-K., 3425
Liu, H.-L., 608
Liu, L. J., 381
Liu, T.-C., 3621
Livingston, G. K., 112
Liyanage, D. V., 2110, 3649, 5040
Lizgunova, T. V., 2263, 3786, 3790
Ljaščenko, E. G., 1871
Ljašenko, E., 549
Ljubavina, R. F., 176
Ljušinskij, V. V., 3442
Llewelyn, J. C., 70
Lloyd, A. B., 5322
Lloyd Davis, H., 3288
Lloyd, R. M., 5048
Lobana, K. S., 4912
Lockwood, J. L., 817, 5322
Leoffel, F. A., 4433
Loegering, W. Q., 222, 1314
Loesch, P. J. (Jun.), 4485
Loftfield, R. B., 924
Loiselle, R., 3150
Loizides, P. A., 102
Loladze, V. R., 5084
Lonc, W., 3172
Longair, E. L., 1316
Longo, C., 4858
Longo, G., 4534
Lontok, G. O. (Jun.), 4799
Loomis, R. S., 4220
Lopatecki, L. E., 1316
Lopez, M. E., 1863
López-Rosa, J. H., 1868
López-Sáez, J. F., 2622–3
Lorenz, R. J., 3217
Lorh, A., 3356
Lőrincz, Gy. (Mrs.), 2427
Lorkiewicz, Z., 967
Lorz, A. P., 2379–80
Lošak, I. F., 4929
Losickij, K. B., 5110
Loupe, D. T., 540, 2787
Lovčikov, I. S., 2927
Löve, Á., 4625
Love, J., 2359, 5280
Lović, R., 731
Low, A., 515
Lowe, C. C., 1551
Lower, R. L., 2341, 2373
Lowry, R. J., 4, 4079
Lowther, R. L., 793
Lozano T., J. C., 2371
Lu, B. C., 2611
Lu, H.-C., 4814
Lu, J.-H., 356
Luburici, C., 3963
Luca, I., 5082
Lučić, S., 3007
Luck, J. M., 835
Lücke, H., 2214
Lüdecke, H., 4816
Ludilov, V., 2295, 3818
Ludilova, M., 2303
Ludván, G., 455
Ludwig, H., 4237
Lugt, C., 4729
Luhn, C. H., 2282
Lui, T.-S., 1895
Luig, N. H., 223, 822, 3003
Luippold, H. E., 59
Luke, H. H., 1327
Luk'janenko, P. P., 2944
Luk'janova, L. M., 670
Luk'janova, M. V., 3144
Lukovnikova, G. A., 3763
Lukpanov, Ž. L., 4867
Lund, H. R., 187
Lund, S., 1341
Lundqvist, A., 320, 378–9
Lundqvist, U., 325
Lundy, H. W., 2801, 4460
Lupe, I. Z., 3740
Lupton, F. G. H., 151
Luria, S. E., 4026

Lustig, H., 2864
Lutkov, A. N., 4207
Lutrick, M. C., 4460
Luttrell, E. S., 4616
Luzganov, G. A., 3311
L'vin, N. S., 2131
Lyang, K. W., 903
Lyles, W. E., 114
Lynch, K. W., 4373
Lysenko, O. T., 1256, 1258, 2840, 4296, 4304
Lysenko, T. D., 975, 2591, 2840, 4068, 4071
Lysov, V. N., 3154–7

Ma, M.-C., 259
Maaløe, O., 2526, 2536
Mabuchi, T., 2736, 2756–7, 2764
McAllister, D. R., 1882
McCain, A. H., 4933
McClintock, B., 1152, 4139
McCollum, J. P., 2341
McCormick, J. F., 2205
McCorquodale, D. J., 2552
McCubbin, E. N., 4717
McCully, K. S., 2529
McDonald, I. R. C., 5155
McDonald, W. C., 816
MacDowall, F. D. H., 572
McElwee, R. L., 2183
Macer, R. C. F., 153
McFerran, J., 3796
McGill, J. N., 701
McGinnis, R. C., 3020
Machlis, L., 5353
Macici, M., 3959
McIlrat, W. J., 1399
Mačis, Ju., 5217
McKay, J. W., 5021
McKee, G. W., 449, 451–2
McKeen, C. D., 3811
MacKeever, F. C., 3666
McKell, C. M., 3254
McKelvie, A. D., 961, 4120
McKenzie, R. I. H., 4395
McKeown, N. R., 3289
Mackevič, N. V., 4214
Mac Key, J., 4133
Mackiewicz, T., 4653
MacKinnon, J. P., 3389
McKnight, J. S., 2184
Mackov, F. F., 3072
MacLaren, R. B., 3153
McLemore, B. F., 3745
MacLeod, A. M., 2447
McLeod, C. C., 2241
MacLeod, D. J., 4745
McMichael, S. C., 4767
McMillan, C., 375
McMullan, J. L., 1436, 1543
McMurtry, J. A., 3274
McNaughton, I. H., 1935
McNeal, F. H., 4274
McWilliam, J. R., 1533
Madaluni, A. L., 3005
Madhava Rao, V. N., 3394
Madrazo, C. L., 3342
Maeda, T., 2136
Magassy, L., 541, 553, 555, 1594
Magoon, M. L., 399, 1475, 3170, 3358
Maguire, J. D., 4591
Maguire, M. P., 1367
Mahaboob Ali, S., 3417
Mahadik, C. M., *see* Mahadik, C. N.
Mahadik, C. N., 1474, 2378
Mahalova, M. R., 2340
Maheshwari, P., 1011
Mahlberg, P. G., 564, 568, 1905
Mahoney, M., 2573
Mahto, L. N., 5325
Maier, C. R., 1819
Maierhofer, E., 3368–9, 4703
Mainland, G. B., 2493
Maisenhelder, L. C., 2180
Maison, P., 796
Majeed, A., 1089
Majhail, H. S., 3633
Majid, A., 2900
Major, J., 3254
Majsuradze, N. I., 5009
Majsurjan, N. A., 1581, 1584, 3300, 3893, 4147
Majumdar, P. K., 691, 2091, 3652
Majumder, P. K., 5015
Makarov, A. A., 3777
Makarov-Kožuhov, L. N., 5092
Makaševa, R. H., 3915
Makhija, O. P., 4378
Mäkinen, Y. L. A., 913
Maklecov, A. A., 3608
Makó, J., 3856
Maksimenko, I. K., 4765
Maksimenko, V. P., 4265, 4313
Maksimov, I. L., 4352
Maksimović, P., 466
Malabuyoc, J. A., 1485
Malato-Beliz, J., 56
Malca, I., 4487
Malec, K., 4740
Maliani, C., 1266, 4260
Malik Ilyas, 1070
Maling, B. D., 915
Malinnikov, N. A., 2126
Malinovskij, B. N., 4540
Maljarenko, S. G., 1943
Maljuta, D. I., 2985
Mallick, S. N., 3188
Mallik, S. N., 2101
Malm, N. *see* Malm, N. R.
Malm, N. R., 295, 1470
Malmborn, S. O., 2491
Maluša, K. V., 4521, 5279
Malyšev, E., 4896
Mamedov, A., 2399
Mamedov, M. A., 585
Mamicpic, N. G., 1485
Mamporija, F. D., 679
Manchanda, P. L., 399
Mándy, Gy., 1271, 1280, 1290, 1296, 1351, 1360, 1531, 2920, 2964, 3237, 3533
Mănescu, C., 3599
Mangelsdorf, P. C., 4469
Manglitz, G. R., 1559
Manigault, P., 4064
Mann, G. C., 1226
Mann, L. K., 4954
Mann, T. J., 4856, 4864
Manning, W. E., 683, 2092
Manninger, J., 4493
Manoliu, M., 4430
Manzjuk, S. G., 3072
Manzjuk, Sz. G., *see* Manzjuk, S. G.,
Manzoor Ahmad, 1083–5, 1099–102, 1104, 1107
Manzoor Ahmed, *see* Manzoor Ahmad
Manžos, A. M., 5126
Maqbool Alam, 1066
Marani, A., 508–9
Marappan, P. V., 1778
Marčenko, A. Z., 2310
Marčenko, I. I., 4206, 5361
Marchesi, G., 4125–7
Marcou, D., 3985
Mareev, I. K., 2714
Margolytė, R., 5002
Mariakulandai, A., 3184
Mariani, G., 868
Marić, A., 4488
Marie, R., 3187
Marinič, P. E., 4135
Maris, B., 1627, 3347
Mar'jahina, I. Ja., 1321
Markham, R., 938–40, 2541
Márki, A., 1976, 3527, 3904
Markin, M. I., 712
Markova, L. I., 3953
Marmur, J., 2528, 2559
Maróti, M., 85, 3105, 4442
Marshall, H. G., 229
Marshall, H. H., 816
Martin, A. C., 840
Martin, F. W., 598, 2285, 4852
Martin, M. W., 3842, 5269–70
Martin, R. G., 2516
Martin, W. C., 613
Martin, W. K., 4433
Martínez, E. Alonso, *see* Alonso Martínez, E.
Martínez Vázquez, M., 4937
Martini, G., 4339
Martin-Leake, H., 1847–8
Martinoli, G., 4391
Mart'janova, K. L., 792
Maruyama, A., 3190
Maruyama, K., 230
Maruyama, S., 3190
Maruyama, T., 2876
Marx, G. A., 2342, 2345, 2407–8
Marzocca, A., 595
Mashima, I., 880
Masima, *see* Mashima
Maslov, V. Ja. 2061
Massee, A. M., 2043
Massenot, M., 216
Massey, J. H., 504
Massey, L. M. (Jun.), 2345
Massfeller, D., 1912
Maštakov, F., 4576
Masutani, T., 1621–5
Matallana Ventura, J., 1190–1, 1452
Mata Pacheco, J., 3275
Mateescu, N., 3963
Mateles, R. I., 4040
Materikina, E. I., 3299
Mather, K., 896
Matherne, R. J., 1850
Mathes, M. C., 5115
Mathur, R. S., 2104
Mathur, S. C., 2104
Matić, I., 545
Matney, R. S., 4029
Matney, T. S., 959–60
Matsubayashi, M., 4701
Matsumoto, S., 808
Matsumoto, T., 4502
Matsumura, M., 2114
Matsumura, S., 878, 2736, 2756–7, 2761, 2764, 4289, 4292, 4510
Matsuo, T., 139, 874, 1175, 2838
Matsushima, T., 2154
Matsushiro, A., 4027
Matsuura, A., 3139
Matsuura, R. M., 2326

attern, P. J., 4358
atthaei, J. H., 2516, 4010
atthews, J. D., 3722
atuhin, G. R., 327
atveenko, T. M., 580–2
atveeva, T. S., 4179, 4215
atzinger, D. F., 4856, 4864
ayer, R., 91
ayorga V., J., 2901
azzani, B., 607, 5035
ead, A. R., 2817
edvedev, P. F., 3108
edvedev, V. K., 3064, 4420
edvedev, Ž. A., 929, 4149
edvedeva, G. *see* Medvedeva, G. B.
edvedeva, G. B., 1278, 4325
eenakshi, G., 4082
eenakshi, K., 3169, 3246
ehra, K. L., 402, 3240, 3244
ehra, R. C., 3623
eier, W., 4819
eikle, R. D., 3979
einers, J. P., 2998
einl, G., 475, 1630, 3793, 4722
einx, R., 2693
ejer, K. I., 4219
elacrinos, A., 2907
elakrinos, *see* Melacrinos
élard, V., 482
elber, D., 2907
eletti, P., 844, 2961
ello-Sampayo, T., 4080
el'nikov, N. I., 2975
el'nikova, G. V., 2592
elton, B. A., 4646
emon, A. M., 1060–1, 1083–5, 1099–1108, 1816
enabde, V. L., 4192
enard, L. N., 5309
eneret, G., 1939
eneses, J. A., 3807, 3814
ēnogiannēs, N., 99
enzel, M. Y., 532, 580, 4796
enzies, D. W., 4076
enzies, J. D., 1644
eppelink, E. K., 2868
ercado, A. C. (Jun.), 3098
ercado, F. E., 4799
erfert, W., 48, 1401
ergen, F., 2182, 3750, 5122
ericle, L. W., 4045, 5118
ericle, R. P., 4045, 5118
errell, D. J., 2450
errill, S. (Jun.), 5023
esa Bernal, A., 472
eščerjakova, V. S., 4967
eščerov, È. T., 3826
esdag, J., 2867, 4245
eselson, M., 2556
esén Castro, C. E., 3275
essiaen, C. M., 796, 3812
észáros, H. M., 3694
észöly, Gy., 2323, 5271
etcalfe, D. R., 343, 1460
ettin, D., 1571, 3294
etzger, R. J., 1302
eusel, H., 4628
eyer, H., 173
eyer, V. G., 4759
an Muhammad Shafi, 1062
ča, B., 3367
chaelis, A., 2628
ck, D. L., 1555
cke, A., 867, 1574, 1578, 4675
cu, I., 3593
Mičurin, I. V., 4960
Miczulska, I., 3503
Mihăescu, G., 3599
Mihajlec, V. I., 4521
Mihajlova, P., 5226
Mihajlović, M., 805
Mihályfalvy, I., 1419
Miksche, J. P., 859
Mildner, E., 2235
Miles, L. G., 2384
Milev, V., 4554
Millar, R. L., 4588
Miller, A. C., 5296
Miller, D. A., 4539
Miller, J. C., 2794, 3323, 3337, 4750
Miller, J. J., 5344
Miller, M. D., 1331
Miller, P. A., 499
Millington, A. J., 432
Milohnić, J., 2988
Milohov, N. I., 1808
Milovanova, L. V., 3110
Mimmedov, E. M., 192
Minčev, L. K., 3350
Mindlin, S. Z., 10
Minelli, H., 738
Minocha, J. L., 1442
Minton, N. A., 5036
Minz, G., 2074–5
Mir, G. H., 371
Miranda Jaimes, O., 1425
Miravalle, R. J., 4772–3
Miri, R. K., 1289
Mirjuta, Ju. P., 4182
Mirošničenko, I. I., 3892
Mirza Bashir Ali Baig, 1104, 1107, 1127
Mirzahidov, D. M., 714, 722
Mishanec, W., 2408
Mishra, G. M., 5272–3
Mišić, P. D., 2010, 3596
Misra, D. P., 4377, 4922
Misro, B., 366
Mišustina, P. S., 289
Mital, S. P., 788, 2329, 5266
Mitchell, A. F., 3722
Mitchell, H. K., 4039
Mitov, L., 3136
Mitov, Z., 3861
Mitovski, J., 4694
Mitra, G. N., 1488
Mitroiu, V., 1284
Mitrović, A., 805
Mitsui, M., 3495
Mitsuishi, S., 1593
Mitsukuri, S., 1896
Mitsuoka, S., 4938
Mitterling, L. A., 4986
Mittler, T. E., 3973
Mitu, M., 3611, 4969
Miyasema, I., 2084
Miyoshi, R. T., 3326
Mizuno, S., 3645
Mizutani, T., 1513
Moav, R., 1904
Mochizuki, A., 315–6, 1248, 4283
Modak, V. N., 1823
Moebus, K., 4059
Moens, P., 589, 1924
Moës, A., 884
Moh, C. C., 5286
Mohammad Ashraf, *see* Muhammad Ashraf
Mohammad Salim Mirza, 1120
Mohammad Sarwar Bangash, 1115
Mohammed Shoaib, 1103
Mohammed, L., 1440
Mohnač, V. O., 2844
Mohsin Nawaz, 1504
Mojko, M. F., 3726
Molé-Bajer, J., 2624
Molhova, E., 3841
Molhova, Z., 2337
Moll, R. H., 269, 385
Möller, K.-H., 4728
Molnár, Gy., 3950
Molot, P. M., 293
Mônaco, L. C., 4878
Monard, C., 137, 855
Monge, F., *see* Monge S., F.
Monge S., F., 1930, 3497, 5286
Monier, R., 2539
Monk, M., 948, 2554
Monod, J., 900, 922, 2485–6, 2571
Montezuma-de-Carvalho, J., 857, 4085
Monti, L. M., 4293
Moore, C. A., 1597
Moore, E. L., 3484–5
Moore, J. N., 2128, 5065
Mora, C. R., 4801
Moran, P. A. P., 2449
Morandi, A., 1366
Morán Val, C., 4760
Moraru, K. V., 210
Morea, M., 1976
Moreno, J., 5081
Moretti, A., 728
Morettini, A., 889
Morgenstern, E. K., 5179
Morgenstern, L., 4081
Mori, K., 3402
Mori, Y., 4894
Morishima, H., 2744–5, 4549
Moriya, A., 3785
Moriya, I., 4503
Morozov, P. V., 1324
Morozov, V. K., 4927
Morris, D. A., 1813
Morris, J. A., 41
Morris, R., 1400
Morrison, E. G., 2805
Morrison, J. W., 143, 1454
Morrison, L., 4749
Morse, M. L., 946
Mortensen, J. A., 2169
Morton, J. R., 2479
Moruju, G., 4972
Moseman, J. G., 338
Mosig, G., 905
Mosolova, A. V., 5059
Mothes, K. 4034
Motobilov, B. A., 667
Mouat, M. C. H., 395
Moutschen-Dahmen, J., 862, 4095
Moutschen-Dahmen, M., 862, 4095
Movsesyan, S. N., 3104
Mower, R. G., 4588
Mowry, J. B., 700, 2068
Mpekiarēs, B., 165
Mrkvica, M., 376
Mugurusa, L. N., 2839
Muhamedov, G. K., 720
Muhammad Abdul Aziz, 149, 198, 268, 364, 602, 1039–41, 1044–53, 1056–7, 1089–97, 2893, 2900
Muhammad Asghar, 1047, 1049
Muhammad Ashraf, 1072, 1141
Muhammad Hassan, 1065
Muhammad Karim, 1039
Muhammad Sharif, 1111
Muhammad Tufail, 1040–1

Mühle, E., 3220, 4587
Mühleisen, R., 3304
Mühling, H.-G., 3101
Mujica, F. L., 2997
Mukade, K., 193
Mukai, T., 2755
Mukaševa, R. H., 3929
Mukherjee, A. K., 985
Mukherjee, R. N., 1001
Mukherjee, S. K., 784, 5015
Mulkh Raj Ahuja, 3480
Mullany, R. A., 3324
Muller, C.-H., 5132
Müller, F., 4248
Müller, H. J., 2264
Müller, N., 2224
Mumford, D. L., 4515
Munck, L., 3140
Munir Ahmad 1086
Muñoz Flores, I., 2293
Munro, J., 490, 2854, 3340, 4696
Munshi Singh, 3413
Munshi, V. G., 1803
Munshi, Z. A., 149
Münster, J., 470, 547, 4714
Müntzing, A., 4280
Murakami, K., 3281
Murakami, M., 1512–3, 4573
Muramatsu, M., 166
Murasato, S., 1572
Murata, M., 4681
Murata, Y., 3209–10
Murav'eva, L. I., 10
Murawski, H., 2027, 2053, 3614
Murillo, *see* Murillo Argüello
Murillo Argüello, G., 5248, 5252
Murín, A., 3779
Murphy, A. M., 1879
Murphy, C. F., 4393
Murray, B. E., 4641
Murtagh, G. J., 3900
Murthy, B. S., 1945, 3513
Murthy, K. N., 5037
Murthy, N. S. R., 1945, 3513
Murty, B. R., 4855
Murty, G. S., 562, 3077, 4854–5
Musaev, M. A., 5256
Musahib-ud-Din Khan 1054–5, 1070–1, 1098
Musienko, A. A., 3467, 4839
Musijko, A. S., 133, 265, 3840, 4440
Mustea, D., 4498
Musyčenko, M. D., 182
Musyka, M. A., 4892
Muszyńska, K., 1211
Muthuswamy, S., 2018, 2151
Myers, W. M., 2788, 4230
Myre, M., 5051

Nagai, J., 4073
Nagai, S., 825–6, 3962
Nagamatsu, T., 1961, 3183
Nagao, S., 4545, 4837–8
Nagarajan, C., 1769
Nagarajan, M., 3883
Nagashima, T., 1896
Nagata, T., 984, 2572
Nagato, K., 4565
Nagel de Zwaig, R., 947
Nageshwara Rao, P., 1770
Naghiu, V., 2954
Nagl, W., 800
Nagur, T., 1480
Nagy, P., 2046
Nahimovskaja, V. M., 497
Naidu, G. V. B., 5038
Naidu, I. J., 2463
Naik, K. C., 2018
Nair, K. R. S., 1298
Nair, M. K., 1464–5
Nair, P. K. K., 2882, 3623
Naithani, S. P., 5008
Najdenova, I. N., 3717
Nakagawa, H., 2163, 2267–71, 2273, 2328
Nakagawa, M., 226, 2995, 4343, 4507
Nakajima, G., 171, 1346
Nakamura, E., 5320
Nakamura, S., 4562
Nambisan, K. M. P., 2146
Nanda, J. S., 2101, 3188
Nanda, K. K., 1274–6
Nanda, P. C., 2188
Naono, S., 2539
Narasimha Murthy, K., 1467
Narasimhaswamy, R L. 588
Narayana Reddy, R., 3719
Narayanaswamy, P., 3525
Naret, H., 2972
Narise, T., 4033
Narula, P. N., 1450, 4273
Nash, D. J., 910
Natali, S., 715, 3696
Nath, J., 388
Nath, N., 680
Naumova, L. N., 4311
Navkal, H., *see* Navkal, H. R.
Navkal, H. R., 1800, 1823
Nayak, H. R., 1763
Nayudu, M. V., 5215
Nazarova, V., 3825
Nazeer Ahmad, *see* Nazir Ahmad
Nazir Ahmad, 1060–1, 1083–5, 1100–2, 1139
Nazir Ahmad Kainth, 1048, 1050
Neal, N. P., 3068
Neagu, M., 3528
Neagu, M. I., 2164
Neary, G. J., 856, 4093
Nečaeva, L. N., 3714
Nečas, J., 3359
Nečiporčuk, *see* Nečyporčuk
Nečyporčuk, I. D., 4326, 4892
Nedeševa, G. N., 1333
Neeb, O., 1037
Neelakantan, L., 1676, 1764, 1785
Negi, O. P., 4611
Negomireanu, V., 2899, 4446
Negoescu, C., 3096
Negovskij, N. A., 4818
Negreanu, E., 3687, 3693
Negroul, A. *see* Negrul', A. M.
Negrul', A. M., 711
Negru-Vodė, A. S., 4999
Neiswander, C. R., 298
Nekrasov, V. Ju., 1356
Nelson, C. E., 1357, 2385
Nelson, E. G., 1840, 2788
Nelson, L., 840
Nelson, R. R., 1156–7, 1215, 4001, 4580
Němec, B., 2643, 4107
Neuffer, M. G., 4456
Neumann, U., 2037
Neve, R. A., 1936
Neves, J. B., 2771
Nevstrueva, R. I., 1943
Nevzgodina, L. V., 2325
Newell, L. C., 1544
Newell, N. D., 2598
Newsom, D. W., 3337
Newsom, L. D., 3214
Newton, K., 1991
Newton, R. C., 423
Nezamuddin, S., 4264
Nezu, M., 878
Niaz Ali, 1086
Nicholls, J. W. P., 5167
Nichols, C. G., 3778
Nichols, L. P., 4984
Nieć, H., 3824
Niehaus, M. H., 1536
Nielsen, E. L., 38, 388, 4594
Nienhaus, F., 478
Nienstaedt, H., 5164, 5176
Nietsch, H., 2918
Nieuwhof, M., 2274, 5219
Nijdam, F. E., 1013, 1038
Nikitina, L. V., 769
Nikitina, T. N., 2441
Nikogosjan *see* Nikoghosyan
Nikoghosyan, E. E., 4730
Nikolaeva, Z. V., 2202, 3739
Nikolenko, T., 4692
Nikolić-Vig, V., 1979, 3521
Nikol'skij, V., 630
Nikolov, H., 2337, 3222–4, 3266
Nikonenko, M. N., 644
Nilan, R. A., 849–50, 4500
Nilca, V., 5281
Nilsson, E., 5264
Nilsson, F., 694
Nirenberg, M. W., 2516, 4010
Nisikado, *see* Nishikado
Nishi, S., 1946
Nishikado, Y., 213
Nishikawa, H., 1606
Nishio, K., 226, 4343, 4507
Nishiura, M., 3627
Nishiyama, I., 2876, 4338, 4751
Nistor, M., 3832
Nitsch, C., 1433
Nitsch, J.-P., 1433
Noble, S. W., 4441
Nobles, R. W., 5146
Nobs, M. A., 1149, 4137
Noda, A. 2879
Noda, S., 17
Noel, A. R. A., 257
Noll, A., 1646
Nordenskiöld, H., 2625, 4092
Nolte, H.-W., 2410
Noor Mohd Memon, 1133
Norman, A. G., 842
North, C., 3553
Notani, N. K., 872
Notman, Y., 3895
Novák, A., 3694
Novák, I., 1830–2
Nover, I., 4368
Novero, E. S., 3820
Novikov, N., 1670
Novinenko, A. I., 4236, 4465
Novodranov, I. P., 4236, 4465
Nozzolini, V., 3091
Ntourmas, B. *see* Ntourmas, B. D.
Ntourmas, B. D., 776, 790, 3352
Numić, R., 1456
Nutman, F. J., 1928
Nutter, G. C., 3248
Nuždin, N. I., 93
Nybom, N., 648, 2015, 3557, 3579, 35
Nygaard, O. F., 4018
Nygren, A., 4585

Nyland, G., 2060
Nyquist, W. E., 4369

Obaidur Rahman, 1137
O'Bannon, J. H., 1558
Oberdorf, F., 3037
O'Brien, M. J., 760, 766
Oda, K., 2886
Odland, M. I., 2278
Odmark, G., 993
O'Donald, P., 2479
Oebker, N. F., 3318
Oehler, E., 1194, 4231, 4263
Oehlkers, F., 995
Offutt, M. S., 438–40, 3296
Oga, I., 1896
Ogg, J. E., 4102
Ogienko, G. V., 3684
Ognjanova, A., 2322, 3878
Ognjanowa, *see* Ognjanova
Ohara, H., 3269
Ohga, *see* Oga
Ohta *see* Ota
Oka, H.-I., 2742–7, 4549
Okabe, N., 1183
Okada, T., 2572
Okamoto, M., 1248, 4281
Okaru, Z., 1506
O'Keefe, R. B., 1607, 3326, 3375
Okudai, N., 3627
Oldemeyer, R. K., 1894
Oldén, E. J., 648, 2016, 3612
Olejnikova, T. V., 2991
Oleneva, Z. G., 2444
Olenov, Ju. M., 3984
Olive, L. S., 11, 3993
Olmo, H. P., 634, 4963, 5094–5
Ol'šanskij, M. A., 96
Olszewska, M. J., 57
Omar, A.-A. M., 1245
Omel'čuk, T. Ja., 758, 2256, 2258
Omura, T., 3183, 3399
Oniščenko, O. J., 4725
Ono, Y., 2732
Onozawa, Y., 874
Oohara, *see* Ohara
Oortwijn Botjes, J. G., 2827
Oosterbaan, W., 2827
Opeke, L. K., 4381
Oppenheimer, C., 665
Oprea, R., 3225
Oprea, S., 2038
Oprin, C., 3225
Oprişor, N., 3059–60, 4424, 4436
Oproiu, E., 1284
Opsahl, B., 3305–6
Orazov, Ja. 3093
Orel, L. I., 3863
Orellana, R. G., 606, 1967, 3523, 4918, 4930
Orgel, A., 2484
Orjuela, J., *see* Orjuela Navarrete, J.
Orjuela Navarrete, J., 4385, 4398
Orlov, V. N., 4234
Orlovskij, N. I., 4818, 4828
O'Rourke, F. L. S. 5022
Orr, C. R., 3482
Ortiz, P. J., 919
Ortiz, S., 4852
Ortman, E. E., 4649
Orton, E. R., 742
Osada, A., 3209–10
Osara, K., 5216, 5222
Osborn, M., 4046
Osburn, W. S., 4045
Osone, K., 4550
Ostapenko, V. I., 2837, 3613
Ostapljuk, Je. D., 4911
Osterbind, R. S., 2574
Östergren, G., 55
Ostle, B., 3964
Östlind, N., 3669
Ota, I., 3201
Ota, T., 4342, 4827
Ota, Y., 1509, 4898–901, 4904
Otono, H., 5320
Ottaviano, E., 1404
Ottolenghi, E. I. R., 36
Ouchi, K., 1503
Oujan, Š.-Ž., 3710, 3716
Outon, R. C., 1898
Øverby, G., 3142
Overcash, J. P., 2056, 2233
Owada, T., 2260, 2283
Owen, F. V., 1875, 1879
Owers, A. C., 2314
Ožalas, V., 2312
Ozeki, H., 2555
Ozirskij, V., 4328
Özkan, M., 2999
Ozol, *see* Ozols
Ozolin, G. P., 2197
Ozols, A., 3635

P., K., 2721
Padmanabhan, S. Y., 3211
Pahomova, V. P., 247
Pai, Y.-C., 172
Paigen, K., 4028
Painter, R. H., 3820
Pajziev, P., 1768
Pakula, R., 4032
Pál, K., 1419
Palaniswamy, S., 3199
Palenzona, D., *see* Palenzona, D. L.
Palenzona, D. L., 865, 877
Palevits, D., 5253
Paliwal, R. L., 3126
Palmer, T. P., 1598
Palti, J., 2042
Pamfil, C., 3119, 3122
Pammer, F., 2690, 2694
Pandey, B. D., 603
Pandey, K. K., 1012, 1628, 1906, 3364, 4724
Pandotra, V. R., 2426
Panigrahi, N. R., 164
Pandya, P. S., 1774, 1780
Panfilov, E., 5261
Panhwer, M. R., 1118
Panikkar, M. R., 2769
Panin, V. A., 4836
Pao, W.-K., 2475
Papazova, N. G., 5073
Paponova, I., 3859
Papp, Zs., 126, 246, 2697
Paracer, C. S., 4784
Parag, Y., 4038
Pardee, A. B., 2, 902, 2485, 2571
Pardee, W. D., 4434
Parham, P. H., 3835
Paris, 4936
Parker, J., 5129
Parker, R. L., 420
Parris, G. K., 2192
Parsons, P. A., 953
Parthasarathy, A. V., 1496
Pascale, A. J., 1317
Passey, H. B., 4624
Patče, L., 1907
Patel, C. T., 1774, 1780
Patel, P. K., 1807
Patel, P. N., 5290
Pateman, J. A., 4005
Pathak, G. N., 2100, 2103, 2361
Patil, B. D., 1539–40, 4527
Patil, J. A., 5324
Patil, S. H., 852, 869
Patiño, V. M., 3880
Pătrăşcanu, E., 3913
Patterson, F. L., 199, 4294, 4399
Pattimore, E. D., 5293
Pätzold, C., 879
Pauley, S. S., 3728
Paulian, F., 4498
Pauševa, Z. P., 3013
Pavari, A., 5109
Pavate, M. V., 4855
Pavel, I. G., 3896
Pavlek, P., 2262
Pavlenko, L. I., 1390
Pavljučenko, A., 3804
Pavlov, P., 4716
Pavlova, N. M., 5062
Pavlovič, I. G., 2969
Pavolini, T., 2153
Pawlisch, P. E., 234
Paxman, G. J., 1639
Payne, M. G., 1877
Peacock, H. A., 2785
Pécaut, P., 3812, 5231
Pečerica, A. E., 4946
Peck, N. H., 2345
Pederick L. A., 3744
Pei, H.-S., 4217
Peirce, L. C., 2261
Peiu, M., 3013, 4498
Pejčev, S., 3290
Peken'o, P., 492
Pel'cih, I. L., 174
Pel'cih, L. A., 3293
Pelhate, J., 527
Pelikánová, I., 3610
Peloquin, S. J., 3334, 3338, 3341
Pelroy, G., 3954
Penkov, I., 2086
Penny, L. H., 270, 287
Perceali, G., 5194
Perehodkin, L. P., 637, 2036, 4970
Peretjat'ko, V. G., 4825
Pérez, A., 2416
Pérez M., E., 472
Pérez-Navarro y Flores-Estrada, A., 1190–1
Peries, O. S., 703
Perkins, D. D., 18
Perlova, R. L., 4200
Perron, J. P., 5208
Perry, R. P., 4012
Perry, T. O., 2173, 5123
Person, S., 4046
Persson, A., 3731
Persson, G., 3134
Pešík, J., 4253
Peter, S. D., 1769
Peters, W. J., 2176
Peterson, L. C., 405, 467, 3328, 4741
Petrahilev, I. M., 5053
Petříček, D., 1941
Petrov, A. I., 2877
Petrov, D. F., 3100
Petrova, A. M., 309
Petrova, T. M., 2844
Petrović, V., 414

Petrovskaja-Baranova, T. P., 4190
Peveling, E., 990, 4084
Pfahler, P. L., 1327
Pfeffer, C., 3304, 4704
Phaskaran, S., 2414
Phatak, S. C., 2313
Phillipp, F., 2224, 2675
Phillips, S. H., 5297
Philouze, J., 2292
Phirke, T. S., 3933
Piacsek, A., 2698
Pickett, R. C., 1536, 1163
Picu, I., 2899, 4446
Pieper, W., *see* Pieper, W. R. M. E.
Pieper, W. R. M. E., 161, 1308
Pifferi, P. G., 2153
Pilgrim, L., 114
Pinčuk, P. D., 4826
Pine, T. S., 2059
Pinthus, M. J., 2962
Pinto, F. F., 4373
Pînzaru, D., 3067
Piquemal, G., 4916
Pires, D. R. V., 158
Pirie, N. W., 2545
Piringer, A. A., 4953
Pirovano, A., 3679, 3882, 4075
Pirzada, A. R., 1043
Pisarev, V., 4461
Pistre, R., 727
Pittman, D., 5339
Pittman, U. J., 1281
Plaisted, R. L., 467–8, 3328, 4741
Platon, M., 4436
Platonov, G. V., 981, 3983
Platonova, R. N., 1319
Platzer, H., 1462
Plavšić-Gojković, N., 1905–1
Po, Y.-C., 2946
Poddubnaja-Arnol'di, V. A., 4184
Pod'japol'skaja, T. S., 1918
Poehlman, J. M., 239, 4266
Poelstra, W. S., 2357
Pogosjan, S. A., 5087
Pohjakallio, O., 4250
Pohjanheimo, O., 3036
Pohl, R. W., 408
Pointer, G. R., 5245
Pokrovskaja, N. F., 286, 3935
Pokrovskij, N. V., 160
Połczyński, R., 1025
Polhamus, L. G., 5368
Poljakov, A., 2874
Poljakova, L., 4691
Pollhamer, E., 306, 3148
Polškova, V. N., 2551
Polumordvinova, I. V., 3857
Polunin, Ja., 3928
Ponnaiya, B. W. X., 1466
Poole, C. F., 1662
Pond, D. D., 1597
Ponte, A. M. da, 5007
Ponte, N. T. da, 5294
Pop, E., 1235
Pop, L., 4447
Popa, P., 3593, 3671
Popa, V., 3599
Pope, O. A., 499
Pope, W. K., 4266
Popescu, G. I., 3704
Popescu, V., 3122, 4479
Popov, A., 1260, 1973, 2956
Popov, A. V., 3468
Popov, K., 4716
Popov, M. I., 4989
Popov, P., 1233, 2966
Popova, D., 1949, 3512
Popova, G. I., 254, 3030
Popova, T. T., 3438
Popović, *see* Popovici
Popovici, I., 3097
Popow, G., 1195
Porpáczy, A., 2121
Porsche, W., 4533, 4678
Porter, W. K., (Jun.), 1161
Portères, R., 3204, 3498
Portlog, A. S., 3096
Potter, J. M. S., 2119, 2133
Povilaitis, B., 569–70
Powell, J. B., 4500
Powell, L. M., 1469
Powell, N. T., 3484–5
Powers, H. R., (Jun.), 222
Powers, L., 1877
Pozdnjakova, Z. V., 2909
Pozsár, B., 3532
Pozuelo, E. García, *see* García Pozuelo, E.
Pracer, C. S., 1971
Prakken, R., 3031
Prasad, A., 3657
Prasad, K. N., 4052
Prasad, R. B., 1862
Prasada, R., 522
Premsekar, S., 1591
Preobraženskaja, E. I., 2603, 2836
Preston, R. D., 3768
Prezent, I. I., 982, 4072
Prévot, P., 3646
Priadcencu, A., 2907, 3430
Price, S., 4803
Price, T. J. A., 1461
Pridham, J. B., 5351
Priezžev, G. V., 1320
Prijlinn, O. Ja., 4298
Prijmak, A. K., 4945
Přikryl, K., 4253
Princ, Ja. I., 5107
Pritchard, A. J., 3277
Pritchard, R. H., 2498
Prjadčenku, *see* Priadcencu
Probst, A. H., 2397
Procenko, D. P., 289
Proctor, J. M., 1226
Pronin, S. N., 3570
Protas, I. V., 753
Provvidenti, R., 2374
Pruckova, M., 1207
Pruckova, M. G., 2878, 2923, 2925
Prud'homme, N., 2497
Prusakova, L. D., 1182
Prutescu, E., 3853
Pryor, L. D., 3738
Psareva, E. N., 580–2
Puerta, J., *see* Puerta Romero, J.
Puerta Romero, J., 798, 1343, 2366, 2411, 3901, 3903
Pugačev, I., 4695
Puhal'skij, A. V., 2841
Puhal'skij, V. A., 1238
Puhtinskij, Ju. E., 658
Puia, I., 3094
Puig, J., 947
Pukalov, B. P., 4480
Pullman, A., 957
Pullman, B., 834, 957
Pumpjanskij, A. Ja., 2977
Puşcaş, M., 2963
Puşcaşu, A., 3379
Pushkarnath, 1617, 1641
Putt, E. D., 1974, 1981, 4924
Pysin, K. G., 95

Qayyum H. Kazi, 1104, 1107, 1126
Quackenbush, R. W., 283, 3039
Quastler, H., 2514, 4089
Quilici, V., 1999
Quinlan, J. D., 209
Quinlivan, B. J., 432
Quiñones, J. Salazar Vigil de, *see* Salazar Vigil de Quiñones, J.
Qureshi, M. R. H., 1767
Qureshi, S. A., 149, 1042

Rabie, C. J., 4372
Rabinovič, V. M., 4627
Račinski, T., 1234, 5285
Radersma, S. C., 1036
Radhakrishnan, M., 1801
Radler, F., 5103
Radwan, S. R. H., 4768
Radžabli, E. P., 4216
Radžabli, S. I., 3628
Raevskaja, O. G., 5343
Rafiq Ahmad, 1056–7
Raghavan, D., 2457, 2466
Raghuvanshi, S. S., 3622, 5008
Rahović, D., 647
Raiku, *see* Raicu
Raicu, P., 3080, 3097
Rajagopalan, C. K., 3165
Rajewski, M., 5209
Rajhathy, T., 1454
Rajher, I. H., 5101
Rajki Cicer, E., 2957
Rajki, S., 178, 2951, 4318, 4419
Rajput, C. B. S., 2051
Raju, M., 3737
Ramachandran, C. K., 1674, 1769
Ramage, R. T., 152
Ramakrishnan, K., 3525
Raman, K. R., 5049
Raman, V. S., 1464–5, 2018
Ramanatha Ayyar, V., 1771
Ramankutty, N. N., 1495
Ramanna, M. S., 1475
Ramanujam, S., 3358
Rama Rao, K. V., 4530–1
Rama Rao, V., 1467, 4530–1
Ramey, H. H., 511, 4756
Ramirez, D. A., 5080
Ramírez, O. D., 3894
Ramírez O., R., 4596
Ramos, C., 2416
Rana, R. S., 4091
Randall, P. J., 1530
Randhawa, G. S., 680, 5047
Randhawa, M. S., 89, 2463
Rane, M. S., 4815
Ranganathan, V., 3450, 4812
Rangaswami, G., 4735
Ranga Swamy, N. S., 1011
Rao, H. S., 4617, 5113
Rao, J. T., 3448
Rao, K. S. N., 2106
Rao, M. H., 3009
Rao, M. V., 4378
Rao, P. N., 3509
Rao, R. K., 366
Rao, S. N., 3719
Raper, C. A., 7
Raper, J. R., 7, 12, 3990
Raphael, T. D., 2405
Rapoport, I. A., 45

ash Behari Ghosh, 2003
ashid, A., 529, 1073, 1076
asmusson, D. C., 4230, 4515
aster, J., 3230
atnaswamy, C. M., 3158
atner, V. A., 2597
attenbury, J. A., 2187
attray, A., *see* Rattray, A. G. H.
attray, A. G. H., 1145, 1371
attray, J. M., 1147
autou, S., 3167
awlings, J. O., 19, 271
aygot, J., 1759
aymer, W. B., 3314, 4696
aymond, W. F., 1518
ayner, R. W., 1910
azmadze, E. G., 5005
ead, J., 853, 994
ebischung, J., 1523
echinger, K. H., 5151
eddy, G. M., 914
édei, G. P., 964, 2484, 4041
eed, L. B., 2302, 2351
ees, H., 1349–50, 2881, 3032, 4335
ees, W. M., 938–40, 2541
eese, E. T., 5352
eeves, J. T., 1436, 4229
ehse, E., 67, 1003, 5189
eich, E., 3581
eichmann, M. E., 938, 940
eid, R. D., 3555
eiher, W., 1893
eissig, J. L., 2580–1
elwani, L. L., 4362
emeslo, V. N., 194, 2840, 4299, 4322
emmenga, E. E., 1877
emneva, Z. I., 484
emy, P., 2040, 4968
en, K. Z., *see* Jen, K.-C.
enneberg, F. M., 1440
entsch, J., 2247
esch, A., 990, 4084
etinskaja, V. I., 2445
euveni, O., 665
evell, S. H., 854
ey G., J. V., 2371
eyes, R., 4385
eynolds, H. W., 1558
ho, J. H., 987
hode, C. R., 1302
hyne, C. L., 502, 3410, 4755
ibeiro, M. A. M. do V., 2996
ibes, M., 708
icaud, C., 1845
ichards, H. R., 4532, 5297
ichardson, L. B., 3079
ichardson, W. L., 1534
ichens, R. H., 3735
ichharia, B., 366
ichharia, R. H., 1482
ichmond, T. R., 3421, 4757, 4768
ichter, J., 4583
ico, M. E., 311
iedl, W. A., 1550, 1608
iedman, S. R., 3977
ieger, R., 2628
iehs, E., 2028
ieman, G. H., 1607
iepma Wzn, P., 5315
iggs, R. D., 390
igina, S. I., 2885
ihter, A. A., 4965
iley, E. F., 4052
iley, M. 902, 2485
iley, R. 1269, 2947, 3019
Rimpau, R. H., 4746
Rinke, E. H., 3041
Riollano, A., 2416
Risser, G., 3812
Ritter, C. M., 2132
Rittmeyer, G., 2684
Rivals, P., 1861
Rivenbark, W. L., 4482
Rivera, J. R., 1854, 1863
Rivera Reyes, P., 1984
Riveros R., G., 374
Riza-Zade, R. R., 2837
Rizzotto, N., 3636
Rjabinina, M. I., 4475
Rjabov, I. N., 2012
Rjabova, N. I., 5091
Rjadnova, I. M., 675
Rjub, V. K., 1259, 2940
Roane, C. W., 3152
Robak, H., 2220
Robb, W. R., 2333
Robert, A. L. 154, 1429
Roberts, B. J., 4396
Roberts, E. H., 1511, 4563
Roberts, F. M., 1928
Roberts, J. B., 1937
Roberts, R. B., 4013
Roberts, S., 2385
Robertson, D. S., 3079
Robertson, D. W., 4508
Robinson, A. H. L., 2654
Robinson, H. F., 269, 499
Robinson, J. L., 3043
Robinson, W. B., 2342, 2345
Robison, J. P., 3254
Röblen, G., 965
Robyns, A., 4779
Roche, L., 2209
Rod, J., 1640
Rodehorst, W., 4418
Rodenburg, C. M., 2288, 3801
Roder, W., 3088, 3302
Rodger, J. B. A., 1225, 4552
Rodighiero, G., 2630
Rodkiewicz, B., 57
Rodrigo, P. A., 5042
Rodrigues, A., 2163
Rodrigues, L. C., 4129
Rodríguez, A. A., 1441
Rodríguez, A. E., *see* Rodriguez V., A. E.
Rodríguez V., A. E., 1424, 4223
Rogers, C. M., 4783
Rogers, D. J., 561, 4851
Rogers, H. H., 397
Rogler, G. A., 3217
Rogozina, O. N., 3890
Roguski, K., 1026
Rohmeder, E., 5177, 5181
Rohweder, D. A., 3228
Rojas M., E., 1982
Rojas Mendoz, P., 5081
Roland, G., 2887, 3387
Rolfe, R., 2521
Rollier, D. A., 1515
Rollins, H. A. (Jun.), 651
Roman, A., 1235, 4365–6
Roman, A. V., *see* Roman, A.
Roman, T., 1211
Romanenko, L. G., 253
Romanko, R. R., 1942
Romanovskaja, O., 4961
Romeike, A., 3539
Romeo, D., 719
Romero-Castañeda, R., 2348
Romero, J. Puerta, *see* Puerta Romero, J.
Romshe, F. A., 5188
Ronchi, V. N., 4339
Rønsen, K., 2862
Roo, R. de 1596
Roofayel, R. L., 1240
Roosje, G. S., 4958
Rörsch, A., 44
Rosa, A. L. da S., 735
Rose, G. J., 3975
Rosenkranz, H. S., 3987
Rosenstiel, K. von, 4166
Rosenthal, C., 4939
Roseweir, J., 1350
Roshanmanesh, A., 5339
Rösler, L., 5198
Ross, G. L., 4434
Ross, J. G., 353, 409, 4537–8
Ross, J. P., 3911
Ross, R. G., 654
Ross, R. W., 3341
Ross, W. M., 4277
Rossberg, L., 931
Rossi, S., 2069
Röstel, H.-J., 1892–3, 4824, 4840
Rostovcev, S. A., 2189, 3725, 5131
Roşu, E., 4479
Roşu, G., 3067
Rothacker, D., 475, 1633, 4742
Rousi, A., 3292
Roussel, N., 543
Roux, A., 3930
Rouzaud, H., 1859
Rovenţa, I., 2321
Rovskij, V. M., 3637
Rowberry, R. G., 3320
Rowicka, K., 4403
Rownd, R., 2488
Roy, K., 1834
Roy, N. N., 274
Rozanov, B. S., 5044
Rubin, B. A., 4733
Rublevskij, V. B., 546
Ruckij, I. A., 2592
Rudakov, F. K., 5054
Rudenko, H. Ju., 4787
Rudenko, M. I., 2980
Rudić, M., 2094
Rudkovskij, G. P., 674
Rudnick, D., 838
Rudolf, P. O., 5120, 5164, 5176
Rudolph, T. D., 745, 5164, 5176
Rudorf, W., 1017, 2664, 4152, 4746
Ruebenbauer, T., 911, 1955, 2502, 4113, 4408
Ruggeri, C., 2201
Ruhland, W., 2451
Ruiz Fornells, R., 798, 3901, 3903
Rundfeldt, H., 4166
Runemark, H., 3253
Rusmini, B., 865
Russell, W. A., 270, 280, 287, 4441, 4483, 4494–5
Rusu, E., 3576, 3904
Ruzskowski, M., 1217
Rutkowska, Z., 3860
Ryan, F. J., 830, 2572
Rybakov, I. M., 3526
Rychter-Kowalska, M., 3112
Ryndin, N. V., 1029
Rynin, N. V., 2013
Ryser, G. K., 1879
Ryžej, I. P., 176–7, 1255
Ryžkov, V. L., 35, 4181

S., O. S., 4806
Saad, S. I., 520
Šabulin, G., 5204
Sackett, R. G., 1381, 1469
Sackston, W. E., 4931
Sadanaga, K., 3250
Sadasivan, T. S., 4776
Sadykov, S. S., 4762
Saeed Ahmad, 1110–3, 1109
Safdar Ali, 1070
Šafrin, A. N., 1804
Sagajdak, I. N., 140
Sager, R., 830
Sági, F., 2121
Sagromsky, H., 2570
Sahakyan, T. A., 1796
Saharov, P. P., 2551
Saharov, V. V., 1319, 4178, 4183, 4209
Sahi, J. M., 2361
Šain, S. S., 2840, 5317
Saito, K., 63
Sajnani, B. T., 562
Sajó, Z., 1492
Sajonas, R. S., 5042
Sakai, K., 2464, 4747
Sakai, K.-I., 2740–1, 2765, 4033
Sakalo, G. O., 4795
Sakamoto, S., 2748, 4622
Sakamoto, T., 4557
Sakata, K., 2391
Šakir'janov, S. Š., 2926
Sakurai, N., 2761, 4510
Salamatov, M. N., 4996
Salamini, F., 4417
Salazar Vigil de Quiñones, J., 1229, 1231
Salhuana, W., *see* Salhuana, W. S.
Salhuana, W. S., 269, 4469
Sal'nikov, V. K., 4198
Salokangas, K., 5216
Salonen, A., 4250
Salvi, F., 5121
Samathuvam, K., 3165
Sambandam, C. N., 2349
Samborskij, P. P., 5105
Samorodova-Bianki, G. B., 2023
Samoto, S., 1503
Sampietro, G., 4543
Samsonov, M. M., 2923
Samsonova, I. A., 2324
Šamsutdinov, Z. Š., 3535
Sánchez-Monge, E., *see* Sánchez-Monge y Parellada, E.,
Sánchez-Monge y Parellada, E., 162, 828
Sancho, F. Sarasola, *see* Sarasola Sancho, F.
Sand, S. A., 1901
Sanders, M. E., 1473, 1477, 4537
Sanderson, G. A., 5223
Sandhu, S. S., 4912
Sandoval, J. A., 2150
Săndulescu, R., 3481
Sandu-Ville, C., 3704–5, 4932, 5106
Sane, P. V., 1502, 4777
Sanford, L., 467
Sanford, L. L., 3315
Sangameswara Sarma, S., 1993
Sanghi, A. K., 1963, 2906
Šangin-Berezovskij, G. N., 2134
Sankaran, S., 3160
Sanne Gowda, S., 4735
Sansom, T. K., 1144
Santamour, F. S. (Jun.), 735, 2212
Santer, M., 2532
Santhanam, V., 1676, 1778, 1817
Santiago, A., 678
Sarashima, M., 3785
Sarasola Sancho, F., 1343, 1345
Saraswathi-Devi, L., 4776
Saraswathy Roya, 986, 989
Sarazin, J., 2972
Sardar Muhammad, 1855
Sargent, C. S., 892
Sarić, M., 847, 875, 4364
Sarić, Z., 5335
Šarifova, Ė. G., 5256
Šaripov, S. K., 3602
Sarišvili, N. G., 5346
Sárkány, S., 1933
Sarma, M., 1005
Sarré, M. F., 1885
Sarvella, P., 988
Sasaki, M., 4279
Sasaki, S., 2136, 2253, 2260, 2283
Sasaki, T., 1572
Satchell, J. E., 2193
Satchuthananthavale, R., 2005
Šatilov, F. I., 733
Sato, D. *see* Sato, J.
Sato, H., 880
Sato, I., 2267–8, 2271, 2273, 2328
Sato, J., 29
Sato, T., 2136
Satokawa, O., 3190
Sattar, A., 1078
Sattar, M. A., 1129, 1135
Satyanarayana Murthy, K., 3417
Săulescu, N., 4429
Savage, J. R. K., 856, 4093
Savčenko, A. I., 2171
Savčenko, N. A., 2254
Savel'eva, O. N., 4733
Savile, D. B. O., 2259
Savinskaja, N. V., 4723
Savitki, P., 2320
Savitsky, H., 3474
Savitsky, V. F., 4821
Savov, P. G., 3416
Sawhney, K. L., 1274–6
Saxena, H. K., 1958
Saxena, J. K., 2100, 2103
Saxena, K. N., 2104
Sayegh, A., 1874
Sazanov, V. I., 3064, 4420
Sazonova, L. V., 3768
Scarascia, *see* Scarascia Mugnozza
Scarascia Mugnozza, G. T., 866, 4293, 4866
Ščedrina, R. N., 1408
Ščelko, L. G., 2885
Ščelokova, Z. I., 2840, 4448
Ščerbakov, V. K., 2629, 2638–9, 4189
Ščerbakova, E. Ja., 5337
Schaaf, H. M., 3217
Schaechter, M., 2526
Schaeffer, G. W., 4862
Schäfer, B., 2967
Schafer, J. F., 199, 1300, 4399
Schaiberger, G. E., 4061
Schaible, L. W., 4951
Schaik, N. W. van, 1365
Schairer, L. A., 859
Schaller, C. W., 338
Schander, H., 3590
Schark, A. E., 3336, 4717, 4726
Schatz, G., 3957
Schechtner, G., 2691
Scheibe, A., 173, 2665
Schertz, K. F., 1476
Scheumann, W., 5130
Schick, R., 3361
Schieber, E., 4224
Schildknecht, H., 2644
Schildkraut, C. L., 2528
Schilowa, I., 1401
Schiltz, P., 578, 1913
Schlehuber, A. M., 4518
Schlösser, L. A., 2676
Schlosser-Szigat, G., 1575, 1579
Schmadlak, J., 3587
Schmalz, H., 1019, 1206, 2682, 4247
Schmid, P., 2097
Schmidt, G., 1944
Schmidt, H., 5108
Schmidt, H. B., 4583
Schmidt, J., 3592
Schmidt, J. W., 208, 4353, 4357–8
Schmidt, W., 4163
Schmitthenner, A. F., 2396
Schmutz, W., 211
Schneck, N. C., 2169
Schneider, C. L., 4844
Schnell, F. W., 4457
Scholz, F., 2674, 3133
Schooler, A. B., 1437
Schötz, F., 39
Schreiter, J., 4722
Schrimpf, K., 4360
Schroeder, C. A., 2079–80
Schroeder, W. T., 2374
Schult, E., *see* Schult, E. E.
Schult, E. E., 824, 5339
Schulte, H.-K., 2833
Schultes, R. E., 2348
Schultz, G., 1891
Schultz, M. E., 2646
Schultze, M. O., 4023
Schulz, B., 2470
Schulz-Schaeffer, J., 1547
Schuphan, W., 2232
Schuppe, E., 2116
Schuster, G., 5357
Schuster, W., 3346, 4928
Schwartz, D., 4471
Schwarz, O., 435
Schwarzbach, E., 1451
Schwarze, P., 1636
Schwendiman, J. L., 1521
Scossiroli, R. E., 865, 4122
Scott, C. W., 2210
Scott, D. H., 2144, 2162, 5065, 5069, 5077
Seaman, E., 2559
Seaney, R. R., 448
Šebalina, M. A., 3307
Sebök, C., 3527, 3904, 5304
Šeborn, B., 2971
Sedlmayr, K., 2687
Sedlmayr, T. E., 3461
Sedov, E. N., 639, 3586
Seemanthani, B. *see* Semanthani, K. B.
Seemanthani, K. B., 1666–7
Seetharaman, R., 1489
Sehgal, C. B., 3940
Sehgal, J. L., 4568
Šehtman, Ja. L., 3953
Seiffert, M., 3301
Sekawin, M., 5138
Sekijo, T., 3281
Seko, H., 4571
Seledcova, A. I., 4903

elf, F. W., 4753
ellschop, J. P. F., 2382
emakin, V. P., 639
emenenko, N. M., 4847
emenova, I., 3348
emihnenko, P. G., 612
emin, V. S., 5088
en, H.-Z., *see* Shen, H.-T.
en, N. K., 454, 2381
en, S.-Č., *see* Shen, S.-C.
enborn, A., 2971
enčenko, G. I., 4788
engbusch, R. von, 67, 2443, 5189
entz, J. C., 3041
epel'skij, A. I., 3572
eppänen, E., 1602
eptilici, G., 3959
equeira, L., 1184
er, B., 1387
erbănescu, E., 3073
erbĕnescu, Ĕ., *see* Şerbănescu, E.
eredenko, A. I., 4957
erenkov, G. P., 3956
ergeev, V. Z., 2880
ermonti, G., 2501, 2587
erra, A., 4872
ethi, B. L., 1673
ethi, C. L., 4922
eufert, R., 4000
evast'janov, V. I., 327
evčenko, V. N., 546, 4845
evčuk, T. N., 2849
evilla, R. 4469
evost'janov, S. P., 546, 1886, 3472, 4841–2
hafi, M., 364, 1093
hafik, I., 1307
hah, S. D., 1094–7
hah, S. S., 313, 4589
haikh, A. M., 1118–9
hakudo, K., 3303, 4551, 4680–1
hambulingappa, K. G., 3170
hamshad Akhtar Khan, 601
hands, H. L., 234
hane, J. F., 4532
hang, K.-C., 3451
hankar, K., 348, 3163
hankel, D. M., 968
hanmugasandaram, E. R. B., 3947
hareef Khan, A., 1117
hareef, M., 1116
harif, K. M., 1132
harma, A., 1839
harma, A. K., 58, 1005, 1839, 1842, 2246, 4099–100
harma, D. K., 691, 2091, 3652
harma, K. N., 3494
harma, R. P., 1766
harpe, H., 3761
harpe, R. H., 3617
haver, D. L., 1403, 3076
hay, J. R., 2025
hebeski, L. H., 1249
hen, H.-T., 2547
hen, K.-C., 3685
hen, S.-C., 2547, 4055–6
heng, T.-C., 2476
heodhan Singh, 3008
herman, F., 2569
hetty, B. V., 4934
hichijo, T., 3627
hida, S., 2281
hih, H.-H., 3624
hih, S. C., 4514
Shiloh, M., 1812
Shimada, H., 3677
Shimizu, S., 3939, 5331
Shimizu, Y., 4098
Shimohara, K., 2299
Shimotsuma, M., 771, 2304, 5233, 5243–4
Shimoyama, H., 4503
Shindo, K., 1510
Shing, *see* Shen
Shinjo, C., 3399
Shiotani, I., 1535
Shiue, C.-J., 3728
Shmilliár, M., 83
Short, M. N., 2541
Shrivastava, S. N., 5325
Shult, E. E., 3955
Sibbitt, L. D., 188, 202
Sibilia, C., 3005, 3221
Sicard, A. M., 851
Siddiq, M. 1091
Siddiqi, O. H., 823
Sidorov, B. N., 963
Sidorov, F., *see* Sidorov, F. F.
Sidorov, F. F., 258, 1359, 1417, 2846, 3045, 3075, 3117–8, 3934, 3937, 4455
Siebeneick, H. 1650
Siegel, S. M., 836
Sierra, F. J. A., 311
Signer, E. R., 916
Sigwalt, B., 1866
Sijmon, A. M., 629
Šikut', V. A., 1825, 3441
Silaev, A. G., 630
Sile, E., 2984
Silen, R. R., 752, 5161
Silió, F., 4080
Šilova, S. N., 3784
Silva, A. R. da, 236
Silvela Sangro, L., 1772
Sima-Riţiu, C., 3671
Simmonds, D. H., 2976
Simmonds, N. W., 1173, 2658, 3363
Simmons, J., 1585
Simon, I., 2118, 5057
Simon, J.-L., 718, 726, 3697–8, 5097–8
Simon, L., 1830
Simon, U., 428
Simone, J., 293
Simonguljan, N. G., 5366
Simons, M. D., 236
Simons, R. K., 2029
Simpson, D. M., 1760
Sims, H. J., 4390
Sincov, V., 3923
Sincov, V. N., 1402
Sindagi, S. S., 1968
Singh, A., 266, 273, 4758
Singh, A. P., 3241
Singh, B., 818, 2361
Singh, Bhag, *see* Bhag Singh
Singh, B. P., 4264
Singh Bhadrj, B. B., 2472
Singh, D., 14–15, 1285, 2078–80
Singh, D., *see also* Daljit Singh
Singh-Dhaliwal, T., 3651
Singh, D. N., 299
Singh, H. B., 2329, 5266
Singh, H. G., 1494
Singh, H. N., 3563
Singh, J. P., 784, 2051
Singh, L. B., 3560, 3562, 3564
Singh, R. N., 691, 2091, 2458, 3652, 5050
Singh, S. D., 3476
Singh, S. N., 1843, 3561, 3565, 3632
Singh, S. P., 522, 1958
Singleton, W. R., 3966
Sinha, S. K., 908
Sinicina, A. P., 3054
Sinsheimer, R. L., 32, 2520
Siraj-ud-Din Khan, M., 1059, 1066–7, 1124
Sirajuddin, M., *see* Siraj-ud-Din Khan, M.
Siraj-ud-Din Shah 268, 1040–1, 1046–7, 1049
Siraj-ud-Din Shah, S., *see* Siraj-ud-Din Shah
Sirohi, G. S., 1274–5
Sisakjan, N. M., 148, 4069
Sisler, H. D., 2377
Sistrunk, W. A., 2052
Sivagnanam, L., 3246
Sivaramakrishnaih, M., 1480
Sivaraman, M. S., 2463
Sivasubramanian, V., 3419
Sixdenier, G., 1939
Sizov, I. A., 523, 2847
Sizova, M. A., 4781
Sjödin, J., 3889
Sjuj, Č. M., 2913
Skaare, S., 3238
Skalický, V., 5338
Skalińska, M., 3541
Skalozubova, A. N., 2896
Skavronskaja, A. G., 42
Skiebe, K., 2264
Skljar, I., 3038
Škulatova, O. L., 2969
Škurat, D. F., 1943
Slate, G. L., 2157, 5029
Slater, J. V., 4051
Sleesman, J. P., 3331
Slepuškina, G. P., 3362
Slinin, A. A., 3435
Sloan, R. F., 1165
Slović, D., 5125
Slušanskij, H., 4478
Slykhuis, J. T., 2852, 2888
Šlykov, G. V., 692
Šmálik, M., 4702
Small, C., *see* Small, C. V. J.
Small, C. V. J., 2147, 3678
Small, J. G. C., 4392
Šmaraev, G. E., 3935
Smirnov, I. I., 1798
Smirnov, V. N., 23, 926
Smirnova-Ikonnikova, M. I., 2355, 2844
Smirnova, L. M., 5336
Smith, C. E. M., 3449
Smith, D. M., 613
Smith, E. L., 4015–6
Smith, F. G., 2284
Smith, G. L., 5019
Smith, G. S., 187, 1244, 2941, 4266
Smith, H. H., 1362, 4862
Smith, K. M., 2462
Smith, L. H., 4230
Smith, N. McD., 1860
Smith, O., 3327
Smith, O. D., 4518
Smith, P. G., 2282
Smith, R. F., 3973
Smith, S. M., 2555
Smith, T. E., 3424
Smith, W. (Jun.), 4696

Smith, W. K., 3298
Šmukker, M., 2122
Snaydon, R. W., 3287
Sneath, P. H. A., 3978
Šnejder, Ju. I., 560, 4486
Snider, P. J., 4083
Snow, G. A., 5175
Snow, R., 2612
Snyder, E. B., 2172
Snyder, L. A., 400
Snyder, R. J., 5329
Sobels, F. H., 4062
Sobolev, N. A., 179, 4321
Sobti, S. N., 820, 2199, 2424–5
Sodmanenko, V., 3353
Sofinskaja, V. I., 3432
Soghomonyan, S. A., 1382–3
Sogojan, R. Ja., 716
Sohan Singh Saini 367
Sokolov, B. P., 253, 2420, 3083, 3093, 4435
Sokolov, V. S., 4935
Sokolova, I. I., 3207–8
Sokolovskaja, A. P., 4185–6
Sokolovskij, I., 4831
Sokołowska, F., 3943
Soldatov, P. K., 714
Solnceva, M. P., 3674
Solomko, E. A., 1611
Solotarev, E., 1189
Solov'ev, V. P., 1768
Somorowska, K., 1631
Sonneborn, T. M., 2478
Sorauer, P., 2459
Sorensen, E. L., 420, 4649
Sorokina, O. N., 4193
Sosa, A., 4888
Sosa-Bourdouil, C., 4888
Sosna, M., 2609, 4060
Sosulski, F. W., 1287
Soudah, R. E., 4633
Sousa, D. F., de 4798
Sowell, G. (Jun.), 5245
Sozinov, A. A., 2969
Spada-Sermonti, I., 2501
Spangelo, L. P. S., 5075
Sparrow, A. H., 859, 1171, 4050, 5118
Sparsov, L., 473
Spears, J. F., 3912
Spencer, R. T., 3357
Spiegelman, S., 918
Spiridonova, A., 3852
Spirin, A. S. 23, 926
Spolitis, A., 4961, 4997
Spolitis, A. V., *see* Spolitis, A.
Sprague, G. F., 270, 287, 3046–7, 3124
Spurr, S. H., 5128
Squillace, A. E., 2175, 2177, 2215, 5154, 5160–1
Sreeramulu, C., 1480
Sreeramulu, P., 3719
Srikantiah, B., 1758
Srinivasa Iyengar, G., 1758
Srinivasan, V., 3200, 3737
Srinivasan, V. K., 1243
Srinivasa Rao, S., 1758
Sriram, T. A., 2113, 5049
Srivastava, R. P., 2089
Stadler, D. R., 2495
Stadornov, O. I., 655, 4985
Stafford, T. J., 1850
Stafijčuk, A. A., 1390
Stahmann, M. A., 2347
Stairs, G. R., 5122
Stajkov, V. M., 3506
Stajkova, E., 2960
Stakman, E. C., 1314, 3005
Stan, S., 1432
Stanaćev, S., 1873
Stančević, A. S., 2047
Stancu, E., 1876
Stănescu, C., 3713
Stănescu, Z., 64
Stanford, E. H., 424, 1557, 4661
Staniewski, R., 3943
Staňková, J., 328
Stanković, D., 870
Starcev, L., 5238
Štárkova, P., 3290
Starnes, W. J., 809
Staten, R. D., 1544
Starý, F., 4940, 5338
Staudt, G., 3676
Stavilă, S., 4479
Stebbins, G. L., 313, 1522
Steele, A. E., 3474
Steele, F. L., 3661
Steenis, C. G. G. J. van, 2606
Stefanenko, V. V., 2055
Ştefănescu, T., 4432
Stefanov, S., 2166
Stein, O. L., 1362
Steinberg, C. M., 904, 907
Steinbuch, I. E., 2357
Steineck, O., 2677, 3392
Steiner, E., 5119
Stenbridge, G. E., 5079
Sténesku, N., 1432
Stent, G. S., 966, 2522, 2537
Stepanov, B., 762
Stepanov, G. R., 2937
Stephens, S. G., 1776
Steppler, H. A., 2778–81
Sterling, J. D. E., 3153
Steuckardt, R., 4636
Stevenson, E. C., 2305
Stevenson, F. J., 3335
Stewart, D. M., 1314
Stocker, B. A. D., 2555
Stoddart, J. L., 1565
Stoiciu, T., 2963
Stoilov, M., 3071
Stojkovska, A., 1907
Stokes, G. W., 1909
Stoll, C., 4064
Stolle, G., 3577
Stone, D. E., 682
Štorchová-Burianová, J., 4940
Storey, W. B., 2114
Stork, R., 4024
Storoženko, E. M., 653, 655
Stout, M., 1879
Stover, L. H., 2169
Strachan, G., 3764
Strand, E., 2863
Stratula, V., 4447
Straumal, B. P., 4764
Strauss, B. S., 2530
Strebeyko, P., 4146
Streetman, L. J., 2389
Strelkova, O. S., 4186
Strelzoff, E., 933
Strešinskaja, G. M., 5343
Strider, D. L., 5201
Stritzke, J. F., 1515
Stritzke, S., 3640
Strogonov, B. P., 4774
Strong, F. E., 3273
Strong, M. C., 2333
Stroube, W. H., 427
Stroun, M., 2350, 3881
Struble, F. B., 4749
Struckmeyer, B. E., 3778
Strukov, A. V., 3433
Strun, *see* Stroun
Stubbe, H., 2446
Stubbe, W., 2562
Stuber, C. W., 208, 4357
Stuij, J. H., 932
Stuke, E., 206
Stutz, H. C., 1347
Şuba, T., 3069
Subbaiah, K. C., 852
Subba Rao, K. S., 4802
Subba Rao, M. S., 1862
Šubina, O. G., 4700
Subramaniam, A., 1466
Subramaniam, C. P., 3525
Subramaniam, M. K., 989, 4082, 5319
Subramanian, A., 3246
Subramanian, K. S., 1505
Subramanian, S., 5327–8
Subramanian, T. R., 4812
Subramanyam, K., 4934
Subramanyam, K. N., 1197, 3240
Subramanyam, S., 986
Suchtelen, N. van, 1649
Suciu, T., 1292
Sudnov, P. E., 2839, 2895
Sueoka, N., 917, 2513, 2519
Suetsugu, I., 4556
Sugahara, Y., 3874
Sugino, Y., 945
Sugiyama, S., 2280
Suhačeva, N. V., 517
Suhanova, I. V., 927
Sukanya Bai, M. V., 3199
Šulakov, I. K., 3075, 4455
Sulbha, K., 530
Šul'gin, G., 1977
Sulima, Ju. G., 244
Sulyman, M., 149
Šulyndin, A. F., 4157
Šumkova, M. N., 4520
Summers, T. E., 2798
Sun, C.-K., 3460
Sun, F.-C., 4810
Sun, S., 3032
Sun, T.-Y., 617
Sun, V.-G., *see* Sun, F.-C.
Sundahl, A.-M., 145, 2970
Sundaram, V., 1800, 1809, 1811
Sundararaj, D. D., 5362
Suneson, C. A., 152, 303, 1331, 426 4349, 4501
Šuput, M., 805
Supresh Vaidya, 2463
Surgalla, M. J., 958
Surikov, I. M., 65
Šurkin, V. P., 4276
Suslov, V. M., 1955
Sussman, A. S., 4
Sussman, R., 900
Sutidze, G. E., 713
Suto, T., 2280
Sutton, M. D., 2853, 3932
Sutton, W. G., 1516
Suzuki, A., 2740, 2765
Suzuki, I., 3677, 3874
Sváb, J., 124, 135, 246, 2021, 269 2821
Swallers, C., 352
Swaminathan, K., 3199

waminathan, M. S., 530, 858, 3240, 4286
wartz, M. N., 33
wieżyński, K., 13
yakudo, *see* Shakudo
ybenga, J., 3031
yed Abid Hussain, 1139
ymonds, N., 9
ymons, R. H., 939–40, 2541
zabó, M., 2697
zabó, M. G. Z., 429
zalva, P., 1952
zéles, Gy., 4689
zendrei, K., 1832
zilvássy, L., 372
zota, Z., 3473
zteyn, K., 795, 3876
zürke Rádi, É., 2705

Tabaczyński, M., 2578–9
Tabata, K., 1606
Tabidze, Z., 4444
Tâche, J., 3282
Taft, K. A., 5145
Takahashi, H., 219, 1305
Takahashi, K., 219, 1305
Takahashi, M., 4545, 4838
Takahashi, N., 3197
Takahashi, R., 302, 304–5, 315–6, 318–9, 321, 324, 2464, 4502–3
Takahashi, T., 5345
Takala, M., 1192
Takashima, S., 1946
Takasugi, K., 3018
Takegami, S., 4370
Takemata, T., 3402
Takenaka, Y., 1900, 2065, 2749–50, 3478–9
Talellēs, D., 463
Talkiev, G., 1386
Tamai, T., 2299
Tamás, P., 648, 3662, 4980
Tambiev, A. N., 24
Tamimi, S. A., 4647
Tamura, M., 5074
Tan, C.-C., 2477
Tanaka, J. S., 1662
Tanaka, T., 219
Tang, W.-T., 3907, 5305
Tao, C., 172
Tapio, E., 5056
Taptykova, S. D., 5336
Targon, P. G., 437
Tarkowski, C., 4280
Tarnavschi, I., 2907
Tarnavski, *see* Tarnavschi
Tarnowska, K., 3867
Tarr, S. A. J., 887
Tasenko, N. A., 461
Tatara, A., 998
Tatarincev, A. I., 4421
Tătaru, I., 5003
Tătaru, V., 4432
Tatebe, T., 3771
Tateoka, T., 377, 3205, 3219, 3252, 4566
Tatewaki, M., 4586
Tavčar, A., 4288
Taylor, A. L., 2302
Taylor, C. E., 489, 1657
Taylor, J. C., 5296
Taylor, J. H., 60
Taylor, N. L., 427
Tector, M. A., 2435
Tegenkamp, T. R., 1332
Teixeira, F. J. S., 5268
Teller, D. C., 2532
Tel'minova, E., 5187
Teltscherová, L., 2986
Templeton, G. E., 365, 3191
Teng, C.-S., 3624
Terada, T., 3866
Teramura, T., 4751
Ter-Avanesjan, D. V., 3408
Terent'eva, A. I., 1914, 4857
Ternovskij, M. F., 574, 1914, 4204, 4857
Terpó, A., 3664, 3702
Terrell, E. E., 4111
Terry, C. E., (Jun.), 4063
Terry, R. A., 1518
Tešić, M. B., 2125
Tessi, J. L., 2997
Tessman, I., 2583
Teşu, V., 4436
Tétényi, P., 1998, 3538, 3950
Teterev, F. K., 5046
Teterjatčenko, K. G., 212, 2993
Theurer, J. C., 3262, 4645
Thevasagayam, E. S., 3428
Thick, J., 845
Thielebein, M., 3021
Thieret, J. W., 3817
Thind, K. S., 2460
Thobbi, V. V., 1821
Thode, E. F., 2217
Thøgersen, O., 2723
Thomas, C. A., 606, 618, 1967, 3523, 4918
Thomas, H. E., 2145
Thomas, H. R., 2356
Thomas, P. T., 77–8, 1527
Thomas, S., 279
Thomas, T. A., 788, 2329, 5266
Thomas, W. I., 263, 1374, 1422
Thomason, I. J., 1221
Thompson, A. E., 2341, 2373, 5254
Thompson, D. J., 5199
Thompson, D. L., 271, 290
Thompson, J. B., 204
Thompson, K. F., 3791
Thompson, M. M., 693
Thompson, S. S., 2050
Thompson, T. A., 5267
Thomsen, H. H., 5024
Thomson, J. R., 1516
Thor, E., 748
Thorn, W. A., 3654
Thornberry, H. H., 2373
Thorne, G. N., 4267
Thran, P., 4242
Threlkeld, S. F. H., 1246
Thurman, R. L., 350
Thurston, H. D., 4398
Tichenor, L. M., 5116
Tidke, P. M., 4777
Tihonovskij, A. V., 4971
Tihvinskij, S. F., 3109
Tilley, J., 4048
Tilley, J. M. A., 1518
Timakov, V. D., 42
Timariu, G., 3067
Timian, R. G., 1458
Timm, R. W., 1136
Timofeev, A. N., 3870
Timofeev, D. T., 4505
Timofeev, V. P., 2221, 3741
Timofeev-Resovskij, N. V., 2603, 2836
Tims, E. C., 2794
Tinarelli, A., 4553
Tinline, R. D., 156
Tippett, R. L., 1867
Tisdale, E. W., 1150, 2652
Tišin, A. I., 1795
Tjutjunnikov, A. I., 1584
Tjutjunnikova, V. A., 4651
Tkačenko, A. A., 556
Tkačenko, F. A., 2310, 5190
Tobolsky, I., 4397
Todaka, S., 3874
Todd, J. C., 3981
Todorović, S., 577
Togliani, F., 1838
Tognoni, F., 3588
Tokar', L. O., 5025
Tokunaga, Y., 1509
Toler, R. W., 1337, 4402
Tomari, I., 2299
Tomaszewski, Z., 1027
Tomcsányi, P., 2713
Tomčuk, N., 1637
Tomiku, T., 1506
Tomov, N., 1386
Tomozei, I., 4467
Toms, A. M., 3642
Tonnier, J.-P., 597
Topalov, V., 3540
Topornina, N. A., 3510, 4319
Toriyama, K., 3186, 4552
Torje, D., 1236, 2891
Torres, A. P., 4798
Torres, J. P., 5032
Torres-Sepúlveda, A., 3651
Torriani, A., 916
Toshima, A., 2044
Toskov, N., 3941
Tóth, L., 1830–1
Totuka, I., 4525
Tovia, T., 1448
Tovmasjan, O. V., 4412
Towe, A. M., 2495
Tracey, M. V., 2453, 3971
Tralau, H., 739
Trankovskij D. A., 1592
Trautner, T. A., 33
Trentin, A., 2917
Tretjak, I., 4422
Trezzi, F., 4858
Trifunović, V., 297
Trione, E. J., 1302
Tripathi, R. K., 3188
Triplehom, C. A., 298
Trivelin, A. P., 4798
Troeger, R., 5156, 5184
Trofimov, M. M., 2418
Trofimovskaja, A. Ja., 3144
Troníčkova, E., 5186
Trošin, V. G., 639
Troughton, A., 1209
Trousdell, K. B., 5154
Trueblood, K. N., 2527
Truhaut, R., 997
Truhinova, A. T., 4295, 4305
Trzciński, W., 4853
Trzebiński, J., 4846
Tsai, C.-K., 4342, 4547, 4561
Tsai, I.-S., 2594–5
Tsang, W.-L., 2547
Tsao, P. H., 2082
Tschermak-Seysenegg, E. von, 2823
Tseng, K.-H., 363
Tsitsin, *see* Cicin
Tsugita, A., 2576–7, 4010
Tsunewaki, K., 2730–1, 2759, 2762, 4284, 4341
Tsushima, T., 341–2

Tucholska, H. 1277, 4344
Tumanjan, V. G., 2512
Tumanov, I. I., 2856
Tung, J., 60
Tuppy, H., 3957
Turbin, M. V., 167
Turbin, N. V., 4677
Turesson, G., 3278
Turian, G., 2524
Turkov, V. D., 2325
Turková, V., 3258
Turner, B. L., 20, 66, 1586, 2504
Turovcev, N. I., 3600
Turov, G. S., 4278
Turrill, W. B., 5358
Tuşa, C., 3125
Tušnjakova, M. M., 4384
Tuza, S., 2712
Tuzson, I., 2168
Tweedy, B. G., 656
Tweedy, I. J., 1620
Tycs, A., 2064
Tydeman, H. M., 2043
Tyihák, E., 2627
Tyler, B. F., 416
Tyson, I. H., 1970

Ubels, E., 1304, 2872
Uberti, P., 868
Uchikawa, I., 4337
Učkovskij, V., 275
Udačin, R. A., 2992
Udo, S., 3939, 5331
Ueda, S., 3201
Uedo, H., 2299
Uemura, M., 201
Ufer, M., 4173
Uhanova, O. I., 2923, 2925
Uklein, A., 3908
Ukolov, A. A., 1238, 4352
Ulinici, V., 4468
Ul'janova, O. M., 3951–2, 1216
Ullivarri, R. F. de, 537
Ullstrup, A. J., 1424, 4489
Ulonska, E., 2685
Ulrich, A., 1881
Umali, D. L., 1485
Umbreit, W. W., 895
Uncini, L., 5260
Upadhyaya, Y. M., 1450, 3025–6, 4273
Urban, L., 3802
Uritani, I., 3986
Ushiharawata, E., 4507
Uspenskaja, G. D., 3427
Ustimenko, S. P., 4829
Utegenov, I., 732
Utrera, A., 2798

Vaidya, S. M., 266, 1416, 3058, 3077
Vakar, B. A., 170
Vakili, N. G., 4225
Valat, C., 709
Välčev, P., 3360
Valeev, Š. V., 4389
Valenta, J. R., 5292, 2377
Valentine, D. H., 4109
Valentinuzzi, M., 930
Valiukonienė, A., 5001
Valle, O., 4670
Valmayor, R. V., 5080
Vălulescu, C., 3963
Van Eijnatten, C. L. M., 251
Vanjušin, B. F., 24
Van Maren, A., 2421
van Pelt, H., 705
Van't Hof, J., 4050
Vardanija, K. H., 622
Varenica, E. T., 1155
Varfolomeeva, A. M., 4303
Varga, A., 456, 550
Vargas, O. F., 1431
Varsányi, J. (Mrs.), 3530
Varuncjan, I. S., 4155, 2642, 2840
Vasantharaj David, B., 3171
Vasek, F. C., 4104–5
Vasil'čenko, G. V., 2019
Vasilenko, I. I., 2714
Vasil'ev, D. S., 1955
Vasil'ev, V. N., 4074
Vasileva, M., 3290
Vasileva-Drjanovska, O. A., 3898
Vaughan, E. K., 2369
Vavilov, N. I., 4148
Veatch, C., 4514
Veenbaas, A., 3926, 5315
Veldee, S., 1919
Velemínský, J., 2633
Vélez-Fortuño, J., 819
Vélez-Santiago, J., 3894
Veličko, A., 628
Vencosky, R., 5309
Vengrenovskij, S. I., 3888
Ven'jaminov, A. N., 3589
Venkataraman, G. S., 2454
Venkataraman, K., 1591, 3169
Venkataraman, N., 1817
Venkataraman, V., 1805
Venkataramani, K. S., 1920
Venkateswarlu, P., 2360, 3897
Venketeswaran, S., 564, 568, 1905
Venkoba Rao, M., 1818
Ventura, J. Matallana, *see* Matallana Ventura, J.
Verderevskij, D. D., 3717
Veress, Ş., 5281
Veselovskij, I. A., 3871, 4731
Vetšilovski, *see* Wetszilowski
Vez, A., 4235
Vickery, L. S., 1908
Vidaković, M., 3748
Vidéki, L., 5271
Vig, B. K., 4682
Vigorov, L. I., 168
Vijayan, K. M., 3457
Vijayavorgiya, R., 2413
Villareal, F., 5081
Villareal, R. L., 1485
Vincent, G., 4167
Vincent, J. M., 415, 1562
Vinogradova, E. V., 4652
Visco, S., 4257
Vitkovskij, V. L., 5064
Vittal Rao, S., 4425
Vittum, M. T., 2342
Vivona, A., 676
Vlach, M., 4253
Vladimirov, N. S., 3106
Vlasova, M. I., 3412
Vnučkova, V. A., 2327, 3848, 5258
Vogel, J., 1630, 1632, 4728
Vogel, O. A., 4345
Vogel, S., 3970
Vohra, S. K., 1540
Voica, R., 1876
Voisey, P. W., 134
Vojčuk, R., 642
Vojtenok, F. V., 3426
Vojtovič, K. A., 3717
Vološina, N. M., 2167
Volosky Yadlin, E., 2404
Voluznev, A. G., 5061
Vondráček, J., 625, 636, 662, 2035
Voronkova, L. I., 2325
Voronova, T. G., 649
Vosa, C. G., 2626
Vose, H. H., 3796
Vose, P. B., 396, 1530, 3024
Voskresenskaja, G. S., 4906, 4909
Vožda, J., 1409
Voznesenskaja, R. L., 1414
Vrebalov, T., 3902
Vries, P. G. de, 2222
Vryonides, Ph. 3699
Vrzalová, J., 5310
Vulsteke, F., 3772
Vysokos, G. P., 2840, 4159

Wada, T., 3190
Waddington, C. H., 832
Wagner, E., 5086
Wagner, S., 1193
Wahl, I., 236, 4397
Wahl, R., 3493
Waisel, Y., 3233, 4175
Waite, R. B., 2394
Wakankar, S. M., 1474, 2378
Wake, R. G., 2533
Wakeley, P. C., 2181, 3745, 5159
Wakonig-Vaartaja, R., 994
Walczak, W., 4032
Waldo, G. F., 5077
Wali Muhammad 1067
Walker, C., 5039
Walker, D. I. T., 3446
Walker, J. C., 2859, 5215
Walkof, C., 757, 1634, 2422
Wall, E. T., 846
Wall, J. R., 791
Wallace, A. T., 1327, 2790, 2799
Wallace, R. W., 4460
Wallen, V. R., 3932
Wallin, J., 4499
Walt, W. J. van der, 2105
Walter, E., 4162
Walter, E. V., 2423
Walter, J. M., 2331
Walter, T. L., 1202, 1380
Walters, H. J., 440
Walther, F., 4685
Waltl, K., 2673
Waltscheff, *see* Välčev
Wang, C.-C., 4547
Wang, C.-K., 277
Wang, C.-L., 5300
Wang, C.-M., 3057
Wang, C.-W., 4849
Wang, H.-A., 3057
Wang, H.-M., 4547
Wang, H. S., 1499
Wang, P.-L., 276
Wang, T.-K., 3057
Wang, W.-M., 1498
Wang, Y.-C., 2929
Wangenheim, K.-H. von, 474, 4106
Ward, J. L., 1471
Ware, J. O., 1822
Warren, B. J., 5168
Waseque, M., 1136
Washio, Y., 4557
Wasim Ahmad, 1109–10
Watanabe, S., 226, 4343, 4507, 4556
Watanabe, T., 903, 2095, 3997, 4031, 4555
Watanabe, Y., 193, 1268, 1270, 1303, 4336

aterson, H. A., 1322
atl, K., 2968
atson, D. J., 4267
atson, I. A., 1309, 3003
atson, J., 2157
atson, J. A., 223
atson, J. D., 4011
atson, P. J., 2651
atson, S. A., 3115
att, J. M., 890
attal, P. N., 1958
atts-Tobin, R., 2575
atts, V. M., 5241
ay, R. D., 3583
ebb, R. E., 766, 2282, 3796, 3813
eber, D. F., 1644
ebster, G. L., 2566
ebster, R. K., 3231
ebster, W. J., 2160
eibel, D. E., 189
eibull, G., 2830
eigle, J., 2556
eigle, J. L., 3322
eihing, J. L., 3375
eihing, R. M., 4672
eiling, F., 43, 2307
ein, K., 3660
einberg, R., 956
eindlmayr, J., 3377
einfeld, H., 4028
elch, J. E., 2294
elkerling de Tacchini, E. M. L., 2093
ellensiek, S. J., 814, 860, 1009, 3919
ellisch, P., 125, 3370
ells, H. D., 446, 1582
ells, J. P., 365, 3191
ells, S. A., 322
eng, T.-S., 873, 1498
ensley, R. N., 3811
enzl, H., 1645
ernham, C. C., 1422
esemann, E., 1034
estwood, M. N., 2020
etszilowski, E., 2117
ettstein, D. von 325
ettstein-Westersheim, W., 738
heeler, D. A., 256
heeler, G. F. C., 2248–9
hitaker, T. W., 894, 5223
hite, E. G., 3965
hite, M. J. D., 2605
hite, R. G., 1597
hite, T. G., 4757
hite, W. J., 2898
hitehead, D. R., 3638
hitehead, R. A., 2109, 2111
hitehead, W. L., 3168
hitehouse, R. N. H., 204
hiteside, A. G. O., 1210, 1239
hitmore, T. C., 741
hitsell, R. H., 3653
hittington, W. J., 69, 3838, 3858
hittle, J., 4093
iberg, A., 340
ichert-Kobusowa, I., 4786
iebe, G. A., 303
iering, D., 2274, 5214, 5220
iesen, C., 4061
iidakas, W., 252
ilberg, E., 477
ilcox, A. N., 2748
ilcox, J. R., 418
ilkie, D., 2573
illey, A. I., 1869
illiams, A. L., 5155
Williams, A. M., 2265
Williams, D. H., 1470
Williams, E. B., 2025, 2041, 2050
Williams, J. H., 4919
Williams, J. R., 1846
Williams, M. C., 2829
Williams, N. D., 4374
Williams, W., 2604
Williams, W. A., 4220
Wills, A. B., 2141–2
Wilsie, C. P., 453, 4666
Wilski, A., 1186
Wilson, F. D., 532, 2788, 4796
Wilson, G. P., 3900
Wilson, J. A., 4277
Wilson, J. Y., 1003
Wilson, M. L., 4646
Wilson-Jones, K., 4558
Wiltbank, W. J., 3807, 3814, 5248, 5252
Wimber, D. E., 4089
Winburne, J. N., 5356
Winchester, A. M., 829
Winieski, J. A., 5180
Winkel, A., 4428, 4473, 4477
Winkler, H., 2864
Wirjomidjojo, R., 2006, 3543–4, 3546, 3548, 3550
Wit, F., 4578
Witkus, E. R., 61
Wittmann, H. G., 4007–8
Wittmer, G., 4122
Wittwer, S. H., 774, 2333
Włoch, W. Ł., 3351
Wolf, F. T., 5303
Wolff, S., 59, 851
Wollgiehn, R., 4034
Wolski, T., 3029
Woo, *see* Wu
Wood, C. A., 3552
Wood, E. A., (Jun.), 4517
Wood, F. A., 5066
Wood, G. W., 696
Wood, L. S., 155
Woodell, S. R. J., 4109
Woodley, R. G., 1362
Woodroof, J. G., 2364
Woodward, R. S., 5296
Woodward, V. W., 37
Woodwell, G. M., 1171–2
Woolley, D. G., 4483
Woolliams, G. E., 1953, 3875
Worzella, W. W., 1874
Woyke, H., 3827
Wright, C. E., 2653–4
Wright, J. W., 747, 5120
Wright, R. C. M., 2255
Wróbel, T., 3272, 3280
Wu, C.-S., 2946
Wu, C.-Y., 5333
Wu, K.-D., *see* Wu, K.-T.
Wu, K.-T., 3907
Wu, S. C., 1244
Wu, S.-H., 4547, 4561
Wu, T.-K., 3809
Wu, Y.-S., 1313
Wunderlich, G., 1169, 2959
Wyniger, R., 2461
Wyss, O., 4061

Xavier, T., 3883
Xabregas, J., 4920
Xanthē-Molfeta, E., 465

Yabuno, T., 4528–9
Yamada, M., 219, 1305
Yamagata, H., 4551
Yamaguchi, H., 361, 998–9, 1487, 4232
Yamaguchi, K., 2081
Yamamoto, T., 4570
Yamane, K., 3619
Yang, C.-C., 4088
Yang, C.-S., 3452
Yang, M.-H., 4354
Yang, S. J., 1158
Yanofsky, C., 31, 915
Yao, Y.-T., 1499–500
Yarnell, S. H., 2400
Yasuda, K., 2391
Yasuda, R., 2083
Yasuda, S., 301, 304, 318–9, 4511
Yasui, H., 3775
Yasunaga, T., 201
Yee, W., 3631
Yeh, B., 4546
Yeshwanth Ail, 1667
Yim, K. B., 5162
Yllö, L., 4411
York, J. O., 350, 1376–9
Yoshida, K., 3139
Yoshida, N., 3269
Young, H. W., 2797
Young, L. C., 3355
Young, W. C., 3239
Yu, C.-J., 1499
Yu, L.-M., 3621
Yuan, S.-K., 3000
Yukura, Y., 2239, 5192
Yunomura, H., 3471

Žabinskaja, V., 4897
Zacharias, M., 412, 3905
Zadina, J., 1651, 4737–9
Zadoks, J. C., 1304
Zafar Alam, 1051–3, 1056–7
Zagrėkava, V. U., 167
Zahar'eva, O. I., 4188
Zaharov, G. A., 2123
Zaharov, I. A., 2442
Zaharova, G. M., 4388
Zai, K. M. H., 1131
Zaid Bin A. Kadir, 1075, 1128
Zaikina, I. N., 4196
Zainulabedin Munshi, 1114
Zaizen, T., 3627
Zajcev, V. I., 2977
Zajceva, Ju. F., 4612
Zajkovskaja, N. E., 3465
Zajšlyj, V. I., 3099
Zakladnyj, G. A., 4519
Zamora, A., 5032
Zana, J., 1870, 1888, 3463, 4817
Zang, V. L., *see* Tsang, W.-L.
Žarova, E. N., 2925
Zarubajlo, T. Ja., 2840, 3844, 4300
Žatov, O. G., 4788
Zatykó, J., *see* Zatykó, J. M.,
Zatykó, J. M., 2118, 2121, 5057–8
Zaumeyer, W. J., 2356, 2375, 5323
Zavgorodnjaja, E. P., 177
Žavoronkov, P. A., 3594
Zbarskij, I. B., 4009
Zbarskij, N. B., 2510, 2610
Ždanov, L. A., 2840, 4926
Žebrak, A. R., 4191
Zečević, L. M., 3086
Zeiders, K. E., 1526
Zelens'kyj, M. O., 4975
Železnova, N. B., 3100
Zelinskij, M. A., 4405

Zelles, J., 3531
Zen, S., 16
Zeniščeva, L., 323, 328, 1212
Zentmyer, G. A., 3654
Zetterberg, G., 970
Zgurovskaja, L. N., 751
Zhukovsky, *see* Žukovskij
Zichichi, M. L., 4030
Zidan El-Sayed Abel-Al, 3865
Židko, E. P., 4893
Zielinski, Q. B., 2052, 4988
Zieserl, J. F., 3063, 4472
Žigajlo, M. I., 3466
Žilkina, M., 4461
Ziller, R., 2107
Zillinsky, F. J., 4386
Zim, H. S., 840
Zimmer, D. E., 238, 1988, 3536, 4399
Zimmerman, L. H., 4917
Zimmermann, J., 4169
Zimmermann, K. F., 3216, 4168
Zinder, N. D., 936
Zingstra, H., 462
Zink, F. W., 2294
Žirnov, B. F., 616
Žironkin, I. M., 4213
Zitelli, G., 3004, 4375–6
Zizin, N. W., *see* Cicin, N. V.
Zobel, B., 2183
Zohary, D., 1448
Žoludeva, Z., 1635
Zólyomi, B., 3938
Zonjić, I., 278
Zoschke, M., 1934
Zosimovič, V. P., 4833
Zoz, N. N., 45, 2914
Zschege, C., 1252, 4291
Zscheile, F. P., (Jun.), 4487
Zscheischler, J., 2686
Zub, L., 3504, 4895
Zubay, G., 2514
Zubeldia, A., 1612, 3345
Zuber, M. S., 284, 4485
Žuk, Ju. T., 5105
Žukov, A. S., 667
Žukova, L. M., 558
Žukova, Z. A., 2401
Žukovskij, P. M., 4177
Zummo, N., 1856, 1867
Zuniga, L. C., 5042
Žuravel', M. S., 720
Žurihin, V. K., 792
Zvjagina, E. A., 574
Zvoskova, N. S., 1384
Zweifel, J., 218, 231, 310, 4263
Zweifler, E., 3051, 3089
Zwintzscher, M., 2202
Zych, C. C, 700–1, 5071

# SUBJECT INDEX

## to Plant Breeding Abstracts, Volume XXXIII


BERRANT spikelets
*Avena.* Oats, 1333, 4388
*bies.* Fir
Colchicine, 3750
Genetics, 5181
Hybridization, interspecific, 5180–1
Polyploidy, 3750
*butilon*
Chromosome number, 1837
*cacia*, for tanning
Back crossing, 1995–6
Genetics, 1995
Hybridization, interspecific, 1995–6
Inbreeding, 1996
Modifiers, 1996
Seed, 1996
Selection, artificial, 1996
Segregation, 1995
Variety trials, 1996
cclimatization
Crop plants, 1181
cenaphthenes
*Beta*, 4686
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 3465
*Pisum.* Pea, 2406
*cer*
Breeding, 2184
Development, 4172
Geographical races, 5123
Hybridization, interspecific, 5134
Light, effect of, 5123
Selection, artificial, 4172
Temperature, effect of, 5123
Variation, 2173, 5123
*cer*, for sugar
Development, 4172
Geographical races, 4849
Growth period, 4849
Heat, drought, resistance, 4172
Selection, artificial, 4172
Sugar, 4172
*chras*
Chromosome number, 2766
Heterosis, 2018
Acquired characters, inheritance *see* inheritance of acquired characters
Acridines, 2584
*Actinidia*
Breeding, 4943
Ecology, 5046
Sex, 5046
Actinomycin
*Allium.* Onion, 2620
Adaptation, 2605
*Bouteloua*, 1544
Crop plants, 1173
*Saccharomyces*, 2442, 5340–1, 5343
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4294
*Zea.* Maize, 3116
*Adelges*
*Pseudotsuga.* Douglas fir, 3720
Adenosine triphosphate
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 999
*Aegilops*
Amphidiploidy, 4381
Aneuploidy, 2663, 2716
*Aegilops*
Cytoplasm, 2729
Genetics, 2731
History and evolution, 4335
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1248, 2663, 2716, 2729–30, 4115, 4193, 4381
Meiosis, 1248, 4381
Polyploidy, 2663, 4193
Seedlings, 2731
Sterility, fertility, 2730
Sterility, male, 2729
*Aegle*
Varieties, 3564
*Aerobacter*, 4042
Affinity, genetic
*Saccharomyces*, 824
*Agaricus*
Biotypes, 4943
*Agave*
Breeding, 1841
Chromosome number, 1842
History and evolution, 1842
Aging
*Avena.* Oats, 3027, 4384
*Dactylis*, 383
*Nelumbium*, 1896
*Rosa*, 3506
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4285, 4339
Agriculture, 842, 2455–7, 5355–6
*Agrobacterium*, 4064
Crop plants, 2857
Agronomy, *see* agriculture
*Agropyron*
Aneuploidy, 1270, 4283, 4623
1,4-Bis-diazoacetylbutane, 2914
Breeding, 4626
Colchicine, 1270
Chromosome aberrations, 4618
Chromosome morphology, 1547, 3255–6
Chromosome number, 4625
Ecotypes, 4101–1, 4622
Embryology, 5361
Ethyleneimine, 2914
Genetics, 2914
Genome analysis, 4620–1
Growth period, 2910, 4622
Hybridization, 410, 4622
Hybridization, intergeneric, 172, 1042, 1251, 1270, 1292, 2670, 2909–10, 4112, 4283, 4621, 5361
Hybridization, interspecific, 408, 411, 3255, 4619–20
Inflorescence, 4624
Meiosis, 4283, 4619
Mičurinism, 2909
Mutation, induced, 2914
Neutrons, 1042
Polyploidy, 3255
*Puccinia*, 2670, 4112
Rhizome, 4624
Selection, artificial, 4626
Sterility, fertility, 410–1, 4618, 4623
Taxonomy, 4625
Toxic soils, 4626
Translocation, 2670
*Ustilago*, 5361
Varieties, 409, 1546, 2810
X rays, 1042, 4112

*Agropyron—continued.*
Yield, 4623
*Agrostis*
Development, abnormal, 2651
Ecotypes, 2647
Population genetics, 2647
Polyploidy, 2651
Segregation, 2651
*Albugo*
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 766
Alder, *see Alnus*
*Aleurites.* Tung
Growth period, 2807
Hybridization, interspecific, 118, 2807
Varieties, 118
Alfalfa, *see Medicago*
Algae, 3979
Alkaloids
*Atropa*, 1999
*Chelidonium*, 2000
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 145, 444, 1583, 2668, 3299–301, 4677
Alkylating agents
Leguminous forage crops, 412
Alleles, *see* genetics
*Allium*
Chromosome morphology, 3779
Chromosome number, 3779
Cold resistance, 2260
Crossing over, 16
History and evolution, 2258
Hybridization, interspecific, 5361
*Puccinia*, 2259
Root, 3780
Structural heterozygotes, 16
Taxonomy, 2259
*Uromyces*, 2259
*Allium.* Garlic
Cell division, 759, 997
Chromosome aberrations, 997
Development, 759
O-[NN-Di(β-chloroethyl) cartamoyl]-DL-serine, 997
*Ditylenchus*, 5209
Triethylene melamine, 759
*Allium.* Leek
Varieties, 2235
*Allium.* Onion
Actinomycin, 2620
*Alternaria*, 2767
Breeding, 2254, 5202
Cell division, 2620–3
Colchicine, 2621
Chromosome aberrations, 61, 996, 1000, 2631–2
Chromosome breakage, 3776
Chromosome morphology, 986, 989
Desynapsis, 3776
Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid, 4080
5-Fluorouracil, 61
*Fusarium*, 760
Furocoumarins, 1000
Genetics, 2669
Glutathione, 2621
Growth period, 757, 2254
Hybrid varieties, 2251, 3760, 3774, 5203
*Hylemyia*, 5208
Inbreeding, 3754
Infrared rays, 861
Mitotic recombination, 2250
Molecular genetics, 61, 2538
Mutation, induced, 2017
Nucleic acids, 2538
Nucleolus, 986
Nucleus, 4080
*Peronospora*, 1166
Physiology, 3762
Plant collections, 5203
*Allium.* Onion—*continued.*
*Pratylenchus*, 2257
Pseudochiasmata, 861
*Pyrenochaeta*, 760, 3778, 5207
Quality, of edible product, 5206
Quality, for pickling and salting, 2255
Radiation, 2631
Radioactive isotopes, 996
Root, 3778
*Sclerotium*, 1166
Seed, 3777
Sterility, male, 2669, 5203
Streptomycin, 2631–2
Taxonomy, 758, 2256
Varieties, 2252–3, 2767, 3760, 3775, 5204–5
Variety trials, 2248–9, 3775
X rays, 861
Yield, 3754
*Allium.* Shallot
Varieties, 5210
*Allomyces*, 2524
Allopolyploidy, *see* polyploidy
*Alloteropsis*
Chromosome number, 4577
Meiosis, 4577
Almond, *see Prunus*
*Alnus.* Alder
Chromosome number, 2200
Hybridization, interspecific, 5111
Quality, of timber, 5111
*Aloe*
Nucleus, 2771
Alpha rays, *see* α rays
Alsike clover, *see Trifolium*
*Alternaria*
*Allium.* Onion, 2767
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 2303
*Daucus.* Carrot, 5201
*Malus.* Apple, 656
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 3484
*Pisum.* Pea, 3932
*Solanum.* Potato, 3357
*Althaea*
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1781
*Puccinia*, 621
Aluminium chloride
*Triticum.* Wheat, 173
Aminoacids, 2577
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 3470
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 3487
*Pennisetum*, 3161
*Secale.* Rye, 1353
*Sesamum.* Sesame, 1967
*Sorghum*, 3161
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 4655
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2732, 2976
Amitosis
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4354
Ammonia
*Malus.* Apple, 3598
*Ammophila*
Varieties, 1543
*Ampelocissus*
Chromosome number, 2767
Amphidiploidy
*Aegilops*, 4381
*Avena.* Oats, 3018
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1794
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 574, 4859
*Solanum.* Potato, 1624
*Triticum.* Wheat, 90, 4381
*Vicia.* Vetch, 1571
*See also* polyploidy
*Amphorophora*
Biotypes, 2007

*mphorophora—continued.*
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 2007
*mygdalus, see Prunus*
mylase
*Aspergillus,* 3948
mylose
Crop plants, 2844
*nacyclus*
Chromosome number, 4937
*nanas.* Pineapple
Ascorbic acid, 3574
B-Hydroxyethylhydrazine, 707
Inflorescence, 707
*nasa*
*Cucurbita,* 3820
natomy
*Aphanelytrum,* 3252
*Avena.* Oats, 232–3
*Capsicum,* 4904
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 3816
Dipterocarpaceae, 741
*Gymnachne,* 3252
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 3533
*Hordeum.* Barley, 328
*Humulus.* Hop, 3505
*Pinus.* Pine, 3748
*Populus.* Poplar, 2196
*Solanum.* Potato, 3337
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1296, 4345
*Ulmus.* Elm, 116
Andrecium, *see* flower
*Andrena*
*Vaccinium,* 4136
*Andropogon*
Taxonomy, 375
Variation, 375
Andropogoneae
Aneuploidy, 3240
Apomixis, 3240
Chromosome number, 3240
Meiosis, 3240
Polyploidy, 3240
Taxonomy, 1535
*Anethum*
Casein hydrolysate, 3940
Indoleacetic acid, 3940
Polyembryony, 3940
Yeast extract, 3940
Aneuploidy, 2636–7, 2640, 2663, 4092, 4101, 4103–5
*Aegilops,* 2663, 2716
*Agropyron,* 1270, 4283, 4623
*Andropogoneae,* 3240
*Avena.* Oats, 77, 1332, 3019–20, 4115
*Dactylis,* 383, 4589
*Festuca,* 2716
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1158, 4767
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 1978
*Linum.* Linseed, 4907
*Lolium,* 2716
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 787
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 1158
*Oryza.* Rice, 3179
*Prunus.* Cherry, 2016
*Psidium.* Guava, 2090
*Saccharomyces,* 2439
*Secale.* Rye, 1250, 2663, 4279, 4407
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1250, 1270, 2663, 2716, 2759, 2762, 2947, 4115, 4279, 4283, 4291, 4340–2, 4381
*Valeriana,* 3541
*Zea.* Maize, 1403–4
*Annona*
Colchicine, 1079
Hybridization, interspecific, 2018
Meiosis, 1079
Polyploidy, 1079, 2018
*Anthemis*
Varieties, 2235
Anther, *see* flower, *and* pollination
Anthesis, *see* flower
Anthocyanins
*Avena.* Oats, 1332
fruit crops, 2023
*Papaver.* Poppy, 1935, 4888
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 2015
*Vitis,* 727
*Anthonomus*
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1161
*Anthoxanthum*
Hybridization, 77
Polyploidy, 77
*Anthyllis.* Kidney vetch
*Rhizobium,* 1590
Antibiotics, 3997
Microorganisms, 2428
*Streptomyces,* 5336
*Aphanelytrum*
Anatomy, 3252
Cytology, 3252
*Aphanomyces*
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 4844
*Aphelenchoides*
*Oryza.* Rice, 3213
*Aphis*
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 3428
*Solanum.* Potato, 489, 1657
*Vicia.* Broad Bean, 4115
*Zea.* Maize, 4497
*Apion*
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1669
*Phaseolus,* 2372
*Apis*
*Medicago,* 419–20
*Apium.* Celariac
Variety trials, 3767
*Apium.* Celery
Breeding, 4141
Hybridization, 3754
4-(2-Methyl-4-chlorophenoxy) butyric acid, 768
Quality, 3754
Selection, artificial, 2228
Varieties, 2235, 3760, 5195
Variety trials, 2225–6, 4141
Apomixis
*Andropogoneae,* 3240
*Bothriochloa,* 403
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 2268
*Cenchrus,* 1538
*Cichorium.* Chicory, 2228
*Dichanthium,* 403, 4610
*Ficus.* Fig, 5013
*Paspalum,* 4602, 4604
*Pennisetum,* 4613
*Poa,* 876, 1520, 4137, 4584
*Ribes.* Red currant, 2118
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 3554
*Vitis,* 5101
*Zea.* Maize, 3100
Apple, *see Malus*
Apricot, *see Prunus*
*Arachis.* Groundnut
Breeding, 600, 1143, 4141
Calcium, 3645
Chromosome aberrations, 852
Chromosome number, 4907
Colour, 5033
Fasciation, 882
Fruit, 3645
Genetics, 5033
γ rays, 2105
Growth period, 3644

*Arachis.* Groundnut—*continued.*
Habit, 2100, 2103, 5033
Heat, drought, resistance, 3646
Hybridization, 600
Hybridization, interspecific, 600, 4907
Meiosis, 4907
*Meloidogyne*, 5036
Mutation, induced, 2105, 2814, 4907
Mutation, spontaneous, 2100
*Mycosphaerella*, 5035
*Pellicularia*, 2104
Plant collections, 1143
Polyploidy, 4907
*Puccinia*, 5035
Radioactive isotopes, 4907
Seed, 2103
Segregation, 4182
Selection, artificial, 5034
Taxonomy, 3644
Varieties, 1177, 2101–2, 3641–3, 4141
Variety trials, 1144, 2784, 4141
Viruses, 600, 2105
X rays, 852, 882, 4907
α rays
*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat, 4183
*Saccharomyces*, 3953
*Areca*
Ecotypes, 5037
Height, 5038
History and evolution, 2106
Taxonomy, 5037
Arginine, 2506
*Artemisia*
Genome analysis, 4938
Hybridization, interspecific, 4938
Santonin, 4938
Artichoke, *see Cynara and Helianthus*
*Artocarpus*
Parthenocarpy, 2018
Sex, 2089
*Ascochyta*
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 1050
*Pisum.* Pea, 100, 812, 2716
Ascorbic acid
*Ananas.* Pineapple, 3574
*Avena.* Oats, 114
*Carica.* Papaya, 3574
*Ficus.* Fig, 3574
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3574
*Malus.* Apple, 1180, 4974
*Mangifera.* Mango, 3574
*Medicago*, 3268
*Persea.* Avocado, 3574
*Psidium.* Guava, 3574
*Vitis*, 2168
Ash, *see Fraxinus*
*Asimina.* Papaw
Varieties, 634
*Asparagus*
Breeding, 3782
Genetics, 2261
Growth period, 2261
Hermaphroditism, 2261
Sex, 2716, 4134
Varieties, 2235, 3783
Yield, 2716
*Aspergillus*, 899, 906, 2573, 2635, 4005
Amylase, 3948
Biotypes, 3947
Chromosome aberrations, 2435
Citric acid, 3947, 3949, 5337
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2432
Enzymes, 3947
Epistasis, 822
Genetics, 3947
*Aspergillus—continued.*
γ rays, 2435
Linkage, 822
Mitotic recombination, 822
Mutation, induced, 823, 2433–4, 3948, 5337
Nitrous acid, 823, 2434
Respiration, 2433
Ultraviolet rays, 2433–4, 3948, 5337
*Aspidiotus*
*Populus.* Poplar, 2197
*Astragalus*
Breeding, 3302
Clines, 3303
Inbreeding, 4680
Seed, 4681
Taxonomy, 1140
Asymmetry
*Cocos.* Coconut, 688–9
Asynapsis
*Hordeum.* Barley, 3130
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 787
*Oryza.* Rice, 3194
*Paspalum*, 400
*Pennisetum*, 1540
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4281, 4291
Asyndesis, *see* asynapsis
Atrazine
*Solanum.* Potato, 492
*Atropa*
Alkaloids, 1999
Hybridization, 1999
Atropine
*Triticum.* Wheat, 173
Aubergine, *see Solanum*
Autopolyploidy, *see* polyploidy
Auxin
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4862
Avadex
Crop plants, 143
*Avena.* Oats
Aberrant spikelets, 1333, 4388
Aging, 3027, 4384
Amphidiploidy, 3018
Anatomy, 232–3
Aneuploidy, 77, 1332, 3019–20, 4115
Anthocyanin, 1332
Ascorbic acid, 114
Breeding, 68, 74, 97, 1014, 1187, 1200, 1323, 2663
2716, 2781, 4132, 4385
*Calligypona*, 4400
Caryopsis, 234, 3021, 4393
Chromosome aberrations, 4391
*Cochliobolus*, 2799, 2804, 4141
Cold resistance, 114, 2867, 3022–3
Development, 1332
*Ditylenchus*, 1187, 1334–5, 2647
Ensilage, 74
*Erysiphe*, 68, 2716, 4115
Ethyleneimine, 2790
Fluorescence, 3021
Genetics, 108, 228, 234, 237, 239, 1332, 1338, 2725
2867, 3021–2, 3025–6, 4141, 4386, 4393, 4395–6, 439
Gibberellin, 4403
γ rays, 2790, 2799, 4141, 4384
Grey speck, 71
Growth period, 234
Heat, drought, resistance, 4394
*Heterodera*, 74, 1336, 2725, 2867, 2871
History and evolution, 2881
Hybridization, 229
Hybridization, interspecific, 74, 1331, 2725
Indole-3-acetic acid, 4403
Inflorescence, 108, 228
*Leptosphaeria*, 2716
Light, effect of, 1332

*a*. Oats—*continued*.
nkage, 1332
dging, 233, 2815
nganese, 3024
čurinism, 1324, 1333
ıtation, 230
ıtation, induced, 114, 2790, 2799, 4141, 4387–8
utrons, 2790, 4387
ıcleic acids, 2881
one, 1341
rennial habit, 4392
otoperiodism, 4392
otosynthesis, 3024
ysiology, 1332
astids, 230, 1332
lyploidy, 74, 4386–7
*ccinia*, 235–8, 1200, 1217, 2716, 3025–6, 4141, 4385–6, 4395–9
*thium*, 1213
uality of edible product, 3018
uality for milling and baking, 2815
uantitative characters, 234
adiation, 1323, 1330
ed storage, 3027
lection, artificial, 2647
em, 228, 232–3
traviolet rays, 3021
*stilago*, 4141
ariation, 232
arieties, 74, 81–2, 97, 231, 1187, 1325–31, 2810, 2815, 2865, 2918, 4174, 4389–90
ariety trials, 1165, 1189–92, 1197, 1201–4, 1322, 2647, 2804, 2817, 2862–5, 3015–7, 3023, 4114, 4136, 4141, 4228–9, 4382–3, 4390
ruses, 239, 1337–40, 2887, 4115, 4400–2
ater, effect of, 4394
rays, 114, 4387–8, 4391
ield, 234, 2884
cado, *see Persea*
*obacter*
olybdenum, 821
anadium, 821
ariation, 3941

*CILLUS*, 2498, 2559, 4055–6
x crossing
*ea*. Maize, 3041
*rifolium*. White clover, 431
*ycopersicon*.—Tomato, 795
*ossypium*. Cotton, 1058, 1083
*actylis*, 384
*apsicum*, 2767
*cacia*, for tanning, 1995–6
teria, 6, 937, 1007, 2486–7, 4061, 5349
*isum*. Pea, 3932
teriocins, 6
teriophages, 32, 833, 904–5, 907, 936, 948, 966, 1151, 2487, 2505, 2537, 2544–6, 2548, 2556, 2575, 2582–3, 2585–6, 2588, 3998–9, 4027, 4030, 4053, 4138
ia grass, *see Paspalum*
ing quality, *see* quality, for milling and baking
ana, *see Musa*
*tisia*
iochemistry, 2504
ybridization, interspecific, 1585–6, 2504
henolic compounds, 1585
axonomy, 2504
arley, *see Hordeum*
sia oil
*ea*. Maize, 279
n, *see Phaseolus and Vicia*
rd grass, *see Andropogon*
ch, *see Fagus*
t, *see Beta*

Beetroot, *see Beta*
*Beijerinckia*
Molybdenum, 821
Vanadium, 821
*Belondaimus*
*Vitis*, 2169
Belladonna, *see Atropa*
Bent, *see Agrostis*
Bermuda grass, *see Cynodon*
*Beta*
Acenaphthenes, 4686
Chromosome morphology, 1593
Chromosome number, 142
Genetics, 2669
Monogerm seed balls, 2669, 4685
Pollination, 1594
Polyploidy, 4114, 4685–6
Sterility, male, 2669, 4687
Trichloroacetic acid, 3305
Variety trials, 4114
*Beta*. Beetroot
Bolting, 3754, 3765, 5197
Breeding, 5197
Monogerm seed balls, 3766, 5197
Varieties, 5195
Variety trials, 2225–6, 3754
*Beta*. Mangel
Breeding, 456, 2687
Hybridization, 1878, 3763
Polyploidy, 5359
Quality, nutritive value, 4835
Seedlings, 455
Selection, artificial, 5359
Sterility, male, 2725
Varieties, 2706
Variety trials, 1021, 4132, 4688
Viruses, 2725
*Beta*. Sugar beet
Acenaphthenes, 3465
Aminoacids, 3470
*Aphanomyces*, 4844
Biochemistry, 1882
Biotypes, 1887, 4836
Bolting, 2647, 4115, 4822
Breeding, 541–2, 548, 553, 557, 1014, 1872, 1875, 1886, 2663, 3458, 3460, 3466, 3472, 4114, 4818, 4820–2, 4833, 4840–2, 4848
*Cercospora*, 123, 545, 559–60, 1876, 2716, 3472–3, 4834, 4836, 4845, 4847
Colchicine, 3465
Cold resistance, 1892, 4114
Colour, 4846
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4837
Density of stand, 4843
$\alpha\beta$-Dichloroisobutyrate, sodium, 554
*Erysiphe*, 558, 4836, 4845
Germination, 551, 3461
Genetics, 1877, 2669, 3461, 4838
Growth period, 1892
*Heterodera*, 3474
Heterosis, 4842
Hybridization, 549, 1878, 2647, 2716, 3763
Hybridization, graft, 4820
Hybridization, interspecific, 3464, 4827
Hybrid varieties, 1879–80, 4825–6
Leaf, 1893, 3466, 4830
Meiosis, 4827
Mičurinism, 552, 4820, 4828–9, 4836
Monogerm seed balls, 549, 556–7, 1880, 1894, 2647, 2669, 2716, 3766, 4838–42
Mutation, induced, 1883
Nitrogen, 1877
*Pellicularia*, 4844
*Peronospora*, 4114–5
*Phoma*, 560

*Beta*. Sugar beet—*continued*.
Photosynthesis, 1891
Pollen, 555
Pollination, 552
Polyphenol oxidase, 4846
Polyploidy, 92, 456, 1033, 1036–7, 1878, 1888–90, 2688, 2706, 2716, 3462–5, 4114–5, 4821, 4832–7
Quality, 1893, 2676, 4115
Quality of edible product, 2663
Quality, nutritive value, 4826, 4835
*Sclerotinia*, 4846
Seed, 3469
Selection, artificial, 3470, 4830
Size, 3464
Sodium, 554
Stem, 3473
Sterility, male, 553–4, 2725, 4837
Sugar, 1877, 2716, 3471, 4823, 5367
Tyrosinase, 4846
Variation, 1881–2
Varieties, 546–9, 560, 1024, 1884–6, 4115, 4831–2, 5365
Variety trials, 92, 543–5, 1869–71, 1873–4, 1876, 1889, 3459, 3463, 4114, 4816–7, 4819, 4823–4, 4834, 4843
Viruses, 2725, 3473, 4115, 4848
X rays, 1883
*Betula*. Birch
Biotypes, 2189
Geography, 3733
Grafting, 3732
Hybridization, interspecific, 3732, 5141, 5144
Quantitative characters, 5143
Quality, of timber, 5142
Statistics. Biometry, 5143
Taxonomy, 3733, 5143–4
Variation, 5142
β-galactosidase, 2485, 2571
Bilberry, *see Vaccinium*
Biochemistry, 66, 839, 935, 2644, 3971, 4019–20
*Baptisia*, 2504
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 1882
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 3532
*Humulus*. Hop, 3505
*Lolium*, 394–5
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 793
*Malus*. Apple, 2670
*Musa*. Banana, 706
*Persea*. Avocado, 2114
*Phaseolus*, 3898
*Phaseolus*. Lima bean, 2377, 5292
*Pinus*. Pine, 3745
*Prunus*. Almond, 2098
*Pseudomonas*, 480
*Ribes*. Black currant, 2015
*Ribes*. Red currant, 2015
*Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 3523
*Sorghum*, 3173
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1276, 1312, 4351
*Vitis*, 3701
*Zea*. Maize, 3101–2, 3105, 4477
Biometry, *see* quantitative characters
Biotypes, 2543, 3987
*Agaricus*, 4943
*Amphorophora*, 2007
*Aspergillus*, 3947
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 1887, 4836
*Betula*. Birch, 2189
*Brassica*. Rape, 1961, 4910
*Calligypona*, 4400
*Cannabis*. Hemp, 1830–2
*Ceratocystis*, 115
*Cercospora*, 2397, 4629
*Cercosporella*, 1220
*Cochliobolus*, 154–5, 1215, 1220, 1504, 2851
*Colletotrichum*, 2716
*Ditylenchus*, 1335
Biotypes—*continued*.
*Erysiphe*, 145, 339–40, 342, 1456–7, 2772, 2994, 3148–3220, 4115, 4368, 4587
*Eucalyptus*, 744
*Fusarium*, 2415, 3811, 5327
*Heterodera*, 485–8, 1655–6, 2670, 2725, 2867, 287–3384–6, 3911, 4115, 4743
*Macrophomina*, 2858
Medicinal plants, 1997–8, 3538
*Melampsora*, 4922
*Meloidogyne*, 5036
*Mycosphaerella*, 704
*Papaver*. Poppy, 1997
*Pellicularia*, 2859
*Peronospora*, 767, 1910, 2017, 2282
*Phytophthora*, 100, 484, 1649, 2144, 2396, 3555, 367–3872, 5079
*Picea*. Spruce, 750–1, 5178
*Piricularia*, 1508
*Plasmodiophora*, 100, 457, 2850
*Pleospora*, 4598
*Populus*. Poplar, 2189, 5137
*Pseudomonas*, 480, 1183–4, 1967, 2008, 4735, 5235
*Puccinia*, 100, 103, 216–21, 222–3, 236–8, 381, 1217–1304–11, 1313–4, 1429, 1981–2, 2426, 2663, 273–2901, 3004–9, 3221, 4115, 4399, 4229, 4375–8, 438–4395, 4397–9, 4931, 4933
*Pyrenochaeta*, 3778
*Pythium*, 1213
*Rheum*. Rhubarb, 1997
*Rhizobium*, 414, 1146, 1562, 1590, 2431, 3272, 328–3910, 4669, 5312
*Robinia*, 2189
Root rot, 3677
*Salix*. Willow, 2189
*Stereum*, 2058
*Synchytrium*, 1651–2, 2670, 3380–2, 4737–40
*Thielaviopsis*, 581, 5322
*Tilletia*, 2998, 4372
*Tolyposporium*, 1141
*Trichometasphaeria*, 1424
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 4652
*Trifolium*. White clover, 4667
*Uromyces*, 103, 802, 2368–71
*Ustilago*, 344, 1855, 2996, 4141, 4371, 4522, 4582
*Valsa*, 3731
*Verticillium*, 794, 2346, 3427
Viruses, 100, 1339–40, 1856, 1919, 1954, 2059, 2374–2577, 2649, 2725, 3877, 4227, 4630, 5271, 5323
*Xanthomonas*, 1845, 3424, 3456
Birch, *see Betula*
Birds
*Sorghum*, 103, 2774
1,4-Bisdiazoacetylbutane, 45
*Agropyron*, 2914
*Triticum*. Wheat, 2914
Bitter principles
Curcurbits, 2772, 5223
Birdsfoot trefoil, *see Lotus*
Blackberry, *see Rubus*
Black currant, *see Ribes*
Black locust, *see Robinia*
Black spot
*Daucus*. Carrot, 115–6
*Solanum*. Potato, 479
Black tip
*Mangifera*. Mango, 3563
Blossom-end rot
*Citrullus*. Water melon, 3814
Blueberry, *see Vaccinium*
Blue grass, *see Poa*
Blue stem, *see Andropogon*
Bolting
*Beta*. Beetroot, 3754, 3765, 5197
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 2647, 4115, 4822

Bolting—*continued.*
*Brassica*, 1159
*Brassica.* Kale, 118
*Scorzonera*, 5198
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 2272
*Bombus*
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 1563
*Vaccinium*, 4136
Boron
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 791
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2756, 4278
Botany, 3968
*Bothriochloa*
Apomixis, 403
Genetics, 4608
Genome analysis, 4607–8
History and evolution, 4607–8
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4607–8
Hybridization, interspecific, 4607–8
Meiosis, 4608
Segregation, 403
Bothriochloininae
Breeding, 1534
Population genetics, 4609
*Botrytis*
*Ilex*, 742
*See also Sclerotinia*
*Bouteloua*
Adaptation, 1544
Chromosome number, 1545
History and evolution, 1545
Variety trials, 1544
Bracts, *see* inflorescence
Bramble, *see Rubus*
Branch, *see* stem
*Brassica*
Bolting, 1159
Chromosome number, 1056
Colchicine, 1052
Cold resistance, 1159
*Erwinia*, 2264
Fatty oil, 145
Fertilization, sexual, 1960
Genetics, 1053
Genome analysis, 5211
Gibberellins, 1159
$\gamma$ rays, 846
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1053
Hybridization, interspecific, 97, 846, 1056–7, 1960, 2017, 3785
Layers, 3785
Meiosis, 1053, 1056
*Myzus*, 2264
*Peronospora*, 145
Plant collections, 145
Polyploidy, 1052, 1960, 5212
Seed, 2262
Seedlings, 2262
Sterility, fertility, 1057
Taxonomy, 2263, 3786, 5211
Variety trials, 2225–6
Yield, 2647
*Brassica.* Brussels sprouts
Flower, 3553
Genetics, 2017, 3553
Growth period, 3795
Hybridization, 5220
Leaf, 3553
Quality, for freezing, 2228
Sterility, fertility, 2017
Sterility, male, 2017, 3553
Varieties, 2279
Variety trials, 2228
*Brassica.* Cabbage
Apomixis, 2268
*Brassica.* Cabbage—*continued.*
Bolting, 2272
Breeding, 110, 753, 2794
Cold, effect of, 2272
Colour, 3553
Flower, 3553
Genetics, 2274, 5214
Growth period, 2273, 3754, 3790
Hybridization, 3553
Hybridization, graft, 761, 5191, 5213
Hybridization, interspecific, 2269–70, 5212
Hybrid varieties, 2266–7, 2270, 5195
Inbreeding, 3754
Koffiedik, 2274, 5214
Mičurinism, 761
Plant collections, 3343
*Plasmodiophora*, 100, 2017
Quality, for storage, 3790
Selection, artificial, 5215
Sterility, fertility, 2794
Temperature, effect of, 3790
Tipburn, 1164, 2017, 5215
Varieties, 131, 753, 762, 2235, 2271, 3759, 3789, 5196
Variety trials, 131, 2229, 2265, 3787–8
Waterlogging, 2273
Yield, 3754
*Brassica.* Cauliflower
Breeding, 5217
Heterosis, 3754
Hybrid varieties, 5195
Inbreeding, 3754
Sterility, fertility, 2017
Varieties, 2235, 5217
Variety trials, 2229, 5216
Yield, 3754
*Brassica.* Kale
Bolting, 118
Breeding, 2663, 3791, 3793
*Brevicoryne*, 4115
Cold resistance, 4115
Colour, 4115
Fungi, 4115
Genetics, 2663, 4115
Height, 74
Hybridization, intergeneric, 756
Hybrid varieties, 4115
Linkage, 4115
Lodging, 4115
Polyploidy, 74
Quality, nutritive value, 3792–3
Selection, artificial, 74
Taxonomy, 3794
Variety trials, 4114
*Brassica.* Kohl rabi
Variety trials, 2711
Varieties, 2711
Hybridization, interspecific, 74
*Brassica.* Mustard
Cold resistance, 2283
*Brassica.* Mustard, for oil, 1959
Breeding, 4906
Glycosides, 4909
Hybridization, interspecific, 4909
Meiosis, 4907
Mutation, induced, 4907
Radioactive isotopes, 4907
Varieties, 4906
X rays, 4907
*Brassica.* Rape
Biotypes, 1961, 4910
Breeding, 2716
Chimeras, 2716
Cold resistance, 4911, 5359
Fatty oil, 145, 2716
Fertilization, sexual, 1960

*Brassica.* Rape—*continued.*
Growth period, 1961, 3521, 4910
Hybridization, 2647
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5359
Hybridization, interspecific, 97, 1598, 1960, 2716, 5212
Isothiocyanates, 1962
Leaf, 74
Mutation, induced, 2716
Plant collections, 145
Polyploidy, 1960, 2641, 3520, 5212, 5359
Sterility, fertility, 3520
Thiooxazolidones, 1962
Varieties, 604, 3518–9
Variety trials, 74, 4132, 4911
*Brassica.* Sarson
Colchicine, 1051
Colour, 602
Genetics, 602–3
Meiosis, 4907
Mutation, induced, 4907
Pollination, 602
Polyploidy, 1051
Radioactive isotopes, 4907
Sterility, male, 603
X rays, 4907
*Brassica.* Sprouting broccoli
Genetics, 2278
Hybridization, 2275
Hybrid varieties, 108, 3795, 5218–9
Sterility, fertility, 2278
Varieties, 2276–7, 5218
Variety trials, 2229
*Brassica.* Swede
Breeding, 97
Hybridization, interspecific, 1598
Quality, nutritive value, 3307
Sterility, fertility, 1598
Varieties, 2647, 3308
Variety trials, 4114, 4132
*Brassica.* Toria
Polyploidy, 1958, 4907
Genetics, 4907
Colchicine, 4907
*Brassica.* Turnip
Colchicine, 1596
Genetics, 5192
Hybridization, interspecific, 97, 1598
Hybrid varieties, 2725
*Hylemyia*, 1597
*Plasmodiophora*, 100, 457, 1596
Polyploidy, 1596, 5359
Quality, nutritive value, 3307
Selection, artificial, 5192
Sterility, fertility, 1598
Varieties, 1595
Variety trials, 457, 3306, 4132
Bread fruit, *see Artocarpus*
Breeding, 62, 4161–73
*Bremia*
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2017, 2291, 2294, 3754
*Brevicoryne*
*Brassica.* Kale, 4115
Brewing quality, *see* quality, for malting and brewing
Brinjal, *see Solanum*
Broad bean, *see Vicia*
Broccoli, heading, *see Brassica*
Broccoli, sprouting, *see Brassica*
5-Bromodeoxyuridine, 966, 4140
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 991
Bromouracil, 33
*Bromus*
Ecotypes, 3233
Heat, drought, resistance, 3233
Hybridization, interspecific, 4594–5
Micronuclei, 4597
*Bromus—continued.*
Physiology, 3233
*Pleospora*, 1525, 4598
Selection, artificial, 4596
*Stagonospora*, 1526
Sterility, fertility, 4595, 4597
Temperature, effect of, 4597
Variation, 4594
Varieties, 391, 1524
Variety trials, 1163, 4596
Brown rib
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2795, 5224
*Bruchophagus*
*Medicago*, 3273
Brussels sprouts, *see Brassica*
Buckwheat, *see Fagopyrum*
Bud mutation, *see* mutation, somatic

CABBAGE, *see Brassica*
*Cacao, see Theobroma*
Caffeine, 968
*Cajanus*
Breeding, 1148
Fruit, 3933
*Fusarium*, 5327–8
Genetics, 3933
Growth period, 819
Mutation, induced, 819, 3933
Physiology, 5328
Radiation, 819
Varieties, 1148
Variety trials, 2416
*Calamagrostis*
Chromosome number, 4614
History and evolution, 4614
Calcium
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 3645
*Daucus.* Carrot, 2238
*Oryza.* Rice, 4569
*Calligypona*
*Avena.* Oats, 4400
Biotypes, 4400
*Calonectria*
Cereals, 1220
Calyx, *see* flower
*Camellia, see Thea*
Camphor, 4102
*Ocimum*, 5330
Camphor oil
*Ocimum*, 5330
Canary grass, *see Phalaris*
*Cannabis.* Hemp
Biotypes, 1830–2
Breeding, 97, 3441, 4785
Colchicine, 526
Flower, 4789
Genetics, 1829
Heterosis, 4786
Leaf, 1830
Light, effect of, 4789
Mutation, induced, 524
Narcotics, 1831–2
*Orobanche*, 527–8
Plant collections, 3442
Plastids, 524
Pollination, 4788
Polyploidy, 526
Quality, of fibre, 4788
Sex, 1829, 3441, 4785, 4787, 4789
Sex chromosomes, 1829
2-Thiouracil, 524
Varieties, 97, 525
Variety trials, 1828
Canning quality, *see* quality, for canning
Cantaloupe, *see Cucumis*

*Capillipedium*
Genome analysis, 4608
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4608
Capsaicin
*Capsicum*, 3508, 3515, 4904
*Capsicum*
Anatomy, 4904
Back crossing, 2767
Breeding, 118, 1952, 2768, 4141
Capsaicin, 3508, 3515, 4904
Carotene, 3508
Chromosome morphology, 4898
Colour, 3507
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4901
Fruit, 1950, 3514
Genetics, 1945, 3507–8, 3514, 4900, 4905
Grafting, 4901
Haploidy, 117
Heat, effect of, 4902
Heterosis, 3514
Hybridization, 2766
Hybridization, graft, 3510
Hybridization, interspecific, 1946–7
Hybrid varieties, 1948
Hydathodes, 1950
Leaf, 3514
*Meloidogyne*, 1162
Mutation, 2766, 4141
Mutation, spontaneous, 3509
Pathology, 118
*Phytophthora*, 4144
Pollination, 1949, 3512–3
Polyploidy, 1947, 4899
Quality, for canning, 4897, 4903
Quality, of edible product, 1951–2
Seed, 1951, 3884
Size, 1951, 3514
Sterility, fertility, 1947
Sterility, male, 4900–2
Sugar, 599, 3508
Variegation, 4905
Varieties, 1948, 3511, 4141, 4896–7, 5194–5
Variety trials, 1944, 2225–6, 2229
*Verticillium*, 1953
Viruses, 123, 1162, 1954, 2766–8, 4141
Capsule drop
*Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 1161
*Caragana*
Chromosome number, 740
Polyploidy, 740
*Carica*. Papaya
Ascorbic acid, 3574
Breeding, 2112
Pathology, 5050
Plant collections, 2766
Pollination, 5052
Sex, 691, 3652, 5050
Varieties, 2018, 2767
*Carissa*
Chromosome number, 2766
Carotene
*Capsicum*, 3508
*Daucus*. Carrot, 1180
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3867–8, 5267
*Sorghum*, 351
*Zea*. Maize, 283
Carotenoids
*Triticum*. Wheat, 202
*Zea*. Maize, 1364, 3112
Carpel, *see* flower
Carrot, *see Daucus*
*Carthamus*. Safflower
Breeding, 1983
Fatty oil, 1986
*Fusarium*, 1987
*Carthamus*. Safflower—*continued*.
Genetics, 4933
Heat, drought, resistance, 3535
Hybridization, interspecific, 3534
*Phytophthora*, 618
Polyploidy, 3534
*Puccinia*, 618, 3536, 4933
Radioactive isotopes, 4907
Varieties, 1985, 3535
Variety trials, 1984
*Verticillium*, 1988
*Carum*
Shedding, 2725
*Carya*. Pecan
Breeding, 2184
Development, abnormal, 2092
History and evolution, 682
Hybridization, interspecific, 683
Inflorescence, 2092
Pollen, 3638
Seed production, 1159
Taxonomy, 3638
Varieties, 3566, 4963, 5026
Viruses, 5027
Caryology, *see* nucleus
Caryopsis
*Avena*. Oats, 234, 3021, 4393
*Hordeum*. Barley, 849–51, 1451, 4502, 4505
*Lolium*, 1035
*Oryza*. Rice, 361, 1503, 2740, 2765, 3201, 4565
*Panicum*, 4196
*Paspalum*, 2789
*Secale*. Rye, 4409
*Sorghum*, 3246
*Triticum*. Wheat, 866, 1282, 2965, 4271, 4320, 4357
*Zea*. Maize, 282, 1400, 1404, 3078, 3108, 3113, 3116, 4051
*Zea*. Sweet corn, 2421, 2423
Casein hydrolysate
*Anethum*, 3940
Cassava, *see Manihot*
*Castanea*. Chestnut
Breeding, 5029
Chromosome number, 5028
Colchicine, 684
*Endothia*, 685, 2096–7
Fungi, 5029
Hybridization, interspecific, 2096, 5028
Polyploidy, 684–5
Varieties, 2095–6, 3566, 3573, 4963
Variety trials, 5023
Castor oil plant, *see Ricinus*
Cat face
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2772
Cauliflower, *see Brassica*
Celeriac, *see Apium*
Celery, *see Apium*
Cell, 836
Cell division, 1006–10, 2616–8, 2624, 4018, 4085–6, 4089, 4140
*Allium*. Garlic, 759, 997
*Allium*. Onion, 2620–3
Crop plants, 143
*Crotalaria*, 1588
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 4088
*Hordeum*. Barley, 313, 4090
*Pisum*. Pea, 2406, 4050, 5319
*Solanum*. Potato, 4722
*Triticum*. Wheat, 2756
*Vanilla*, 597
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 2619, 2643, 4088
*Zea*. Maize, 4087
Cellulase
*Pellicularia*, 2859

Cellulose, 5352
*Opuntia*, 5081
*Cenchrus*
Apomixis, 1538
Genetics, 1538
Heat, drought, resistance, 1537
Variety trials, 1537
Centres of origin
Crop plants, 2843
*Heterodera*, 1654
*Pyrenophora*, 1459
*Sorghum*, 475
*Trifolium*, 1561
Centromere, 857
*Cephus*
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1316
*Cerasus*, *see Prunus*
*Ceratocystis*
Biotypes, 115
*Coffea*. Coffee, 590, 1927
*Ulmus*. Elm, 115–6
*Ceratonia*. Carob
Varieties, 3566
*Ceratostomella*
*Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 3402
*Theobroma*. Cacao, 3502
*Cercospora*
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 123, 545, 559–60, 1876, 2716, 3472–3, 4834, 4836, 4845, 4847
Biotypes, 2397, 4629
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 2397
Leguminous forage crops, 4629
*Medicago*, 4647
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 4629
*See also Mycosphaerella*
*Cercosporella*
Biotypes, 1220
Cereals, 1220
Nucleus, 1220
Cereals, 3977
Breeding, 150, 153, 1188, 1196, 1198–9, 1210, 2772, 2861, 2874–5, 5358–9
*Calonectria*, 1220
*Cercosporella*, 1220
*Claviceps*, 1214
*Cochliobolus*, 154–6, 1215, 1220, 2851
Cold resistance, 4245
Cytology, 4231
Development, 4237
Ecotypes, 4236
*Erysiphe*, 5359
Fertilization, sexual, 4238
Genetics, 2883, 4231
*Gibberella*, 1216
Gibberellins, 4237
Growth period, 2874
*Helminthosporium*, 1156
Hybridization, wide, 2877
Insects, 4251
Lodging, 1209, 1212, 4236
*Meloidogyne*, 1221
Mičurinism, 1224, 4159, 4329
Nematodes, 5359
Pathology, 153
Plant collections, 79, 2847, 2883
Pollen, 1208
Pollination, 2877
*Puccinia*, 380, 1196, 1218–9, 5359
Quality, for milling and baking, 1210
Radiation, 2876
Root, 1209
Temperature, effect of, 4329
Tillering, 74
Varieties, 2777, 2878, 4235
Variety trials, 147, 2878
Cereals—*continued*.
Vernalization, 1223–4
Viruses, 2852, 2888
Yield, 74, 1018
*Chamaecyparis*
Taxonomy, 2204
*Chaenomeles*
Mutation, induced, 631
X rays, 631
Varieties, 634
*Chelidonium*
Alkaloids, 2000
Mutation, induced, 2000
Polyploidy, 2000
Radioactive isotopes, 2000
Chemicals, effect of, 969, 1010, 2627, 4094
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 4125
Microorganisms, 2428
*Morus*. Mulberry, 5014
*Rhizobium*, 2431
*Saccharomyces*, 826
*Triticum*. Wheat, 866, 1254
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 2619, 2628
Chemistry, plant, *see* biochemistry
Cherry, *see Prunus*
Chestnut, *see Castanea*
Chiasma, *see* crossing over
Chickpea, *see Cicer*
Chicory, *see Cichorium*
Chilli, *see Capsicum*
*Chilo*
*Sorghum*, 3175
Chimeras, 972
*Brassica*. Rape, 2716
*Citrus*. Lemon, 5012
*Citrus*. Orange, 5012
*Fragaria*. Strawberry, 2135
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3846–7, 5257
*Pyrus*. Pear, 881
*Ribes*. Black currant, 694
*Ribes*. Gooseberry, 694
*Solanum*. Potato, 2663, 3349
*Sorghum*, 1473, 3171
*Triticum*. Wheat, 866
*Vitis*, 2793
Chloral hydrate
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 4107
Chloramphenicol, 966
Chlorogenic acid
*Coffea*. Coffee, 590, 1927, 1929
Chlorophyll
*Hordeum*. Barley, 1438
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 789
Chloroplasts, *see* plastids
Chromatin, *see* nucleus
Chromosome aberrations, 45, 60, 852, 856–7, 859, 862, 992–5, 2452, 2627, 2630, 4047–8, 4093–4, 4096, 4098, 4140, 5359
*Agropyron*, 4618
*Allium*. Garlic, 997
*Allium*. Onion, 61, 996, 1000, 2631–2
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 852
*Aspergillus*, 2435
*Avena*. Oats, 4391
Crop plants, 4151
*Fagopyrum*. Buckwheat, 4183
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 4766
*Hordeum*. Barley, 843, 850–1, 2761, 4510
*Lens*. Lentil, 4099
*Lolium*, 78
*Medicago*, 3266, 4643
*Musa*. Banana, 5080
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1909
*Oryza*. Rice, 4561
*Paspalum*, 4604

omosome aberrations—*continued.*
*Phaseolus*, 4095
*Pisum*. Pea, 5319
*Poa*, 1520
*Saccharomyces*, 2442
*Salix*. Willow, 5150
*Solanum*. Egg plant, 5274
*Sorghum*, 1473
*Theobroma*. Cacao, 1930
*Triticum*. Wheat, 869, 1268, 2756, 4288, 4291–2, 4336–9
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 59, 854, 991, 998–9, 1001, 2628–9, 2633, 4096–7
*Zea*. Maize, 1400, 4456
*See also* mutation
romosome breakage, 1002, 4049, 4099, 4100
*Allium*. Onion, 3776
*Corchorus*. Jute, 4790
*Lathyrus*, 4099
*Lens*. Lentil, 4099
*Pisum*. Pea, 4099
*Secale*. Rye, 1349
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 2358, 2619
*Vitis*, 2793
romosome bridges
*Corchorus*. Jute, 4790
*Musa*. Banana, 5080
romosome, fine structure, 58, 853, 912, 934, 2614–5
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 3418
*Hordeum*. Barley, 990, 4084
romosome fragments, *see* aneuploidy
romosome maps, *see* linkage
romosome morphology, 2612, 2626, 4100
*Agropyron*, 1547, 3255–6
*Allium*, 3779
*Allium*. Onion, 986, 989
*Beta*, 1593
*Capsicum*, 4898
*Chrysanthemum*, as insecticide, 3551
Crop plants, 55
*Digitaria*, 1462
*Echinochloa*, 1462
*Elymus*, 3253, 4406
*Hibiscus*, 1839
*Lupinus*. Lupin, 1580
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 988
*Medicago*, 3270
*Morus*. Mulberry, 3628
*Nelumbium*, 1896
*Picea*. Spruce, 5179
*Pinus*. Pine, 5118, 5162
*Pseudotsuga*. Douglas fir, 2223
*Quercus*. Oak, 5118
*Ribes*, 3554
*Ribes*. Black currant, 3554
*Rubus*, 3554
*Salvia*. Sage, 988
*Secale*. Rye, 241, 4406
*Setaria*, 1462
*Spinacia*. Spinach, 2280
*Trifolium*, 3277
*Vanilla*, 597
*Wedelia*, 2003
*Zea*. Maize, 988
hromosome number, 29, 2639
*Abutilon*, 1837
*Achras*, 2766
*Agave*, 1842
*Agropyron*, 4625
*Allium*, 3779
*Alloteropsis*, 4577
*Alnus*. Alder, 2200
*Ampelocissus*, 2767
*Anacyclus*, 4937
*Andropogoneae*, 3240

Chromosome number—*continued.*
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 4907
*Beta*, 142
*Bouteloua*, 1545
*Brassica*, 1056
*Calamagrostis*, 4614
*Caragana*, 740
*Carissa*, 2766
*Castanea*. Chestnut, 5028
*Chrysanthemum*, as insecticide, 3551
*Cissus*, 2767
*Citrullus*. Water melon, 2304
*Corchorus*. Jute, 1074, 1834
Crop plants, 4185
*Crotalaria*, 1587
*Cynodon*, 4592
*Digitalis*, 142
*Echinochloa*, 4577
*Ehretia*, 3736
*Eremopyrum*, 4240
*Eucalyptus*, 2201
*Festuca*, 77, 1527, 4599
*Flacourtia*, 2766
Forest trees, 2188
Grasses, 377
*Helictotrichon*, 3250
*Hibiscus*, 1839
*Hordeum*. Barley, 1454, 4240
*Indigofera*, 450
*Leea*, 2767
*Lolium*, 1527
*Medicago*, 4641–2
*Morus*. Mulberry, 3628
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 4857
*Panicum*, 4577
*Parthenocissus*, 2767
*Paspalum*, 399
*Pennisetum*, 1071, 4577
*Poa*, 1520, 3222
*Punica*. Pomegranate, 2766
*Quercus*. Oak, 736
*Ribes*, 3554
*Rubus*. Raspberry, 3554
*Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 4803
*Secale*. Rye, 4240
*Setaria*, 1462, 4577
*Sitanion*, 4240
*Syzygium*, 2766
*Tetrastigma*, 2767
*Trifolium*, 3277
*Triticum*. Wheat, 90, 1089, 4240
*Vicia*. Vetch, 3294
*Vitis*, 2767
*Wedelia*, 2003
Chromosome pairing, *see* meiosis
Chromosome, supernumerary, *see* aneuploidy
*Chrysanthemum*, as insecticide
Chromosome morphology, 3551
Chromosome number, 3551
Polyploidy, 4209
*Cicer*. Chickpea
*Ascochyta*, 1050
Breeding, 1050
Colchicine, 2413–4
Colour, 5324
Enzymes, 2413–4
Fruit, 1048
*Fusarium*, 818, 2415
Genetics, 818, 1047–9, 5324
Hybridization, 2766
Leaf, 818
Mutation, spontaneous, 5325
Nucleolus, 4082
*Phyllosticta*, 5326
Polyploidy, 2413–4

*Cicer.* Chickpea—*continued.*
Seed, 2413–4
Taxonomy, 1091
Varieties, 2412, 5326
Variety trials, 2411
*Cichorium.* Chicory
Apomixis, 2228
Colour, 5230
Genetics, 5230
Growth period, 2017
Hybridization, 5230
Parthenocarpy, 5231
Selection, artificial, 2228
Sterility, fertility, 5231
Variety trials, 2228
*Cichorium.* Endive
Breeding, 4141
Selection, artificial, 2716
Sterility, fertility, 2716
Variety trials, 2225
Cider, *see* quality, of cider
*Cinnamomum.* Cinnamon
Variety trials, 106
Cinnamon, *see Cinnamomum*
*Cissus*
Chromosome number, 2767
Citric acid
*Aspergillus*, 3947, 3949, 5337
Citron, *see Citrus*
*Citrullus.* Water melon
*Alternaria*, 2303
Anatomy, 3816
Blossom-end rot, 3814
Breeding, 1162, 3803
Chromosome number, 2304
Fruit, 2305
*Fusarium*, 1162, 2301
Genetics, 2301, 5241
*Glomerella*, 1162, 2301
History and evolution, 773
Honey bees, 4141
Hybridization, interspecific, 5361
Hybrid varieties, 2300–2, 3815, 5190
Mutation, induced, 5241
*Mycosphaerella*, 5245
Neutrons, 882
Pollination, 4141
Polyploidy, 771–2, 2305, 5242–4
Quality, of edible product, 2305
Sex, 882
Sterility, male, 4141, 5241
Taxonomy, 773, 3817
Varieties, 2295, 2302, 5195
Variety trials, 3814
*Citrus*, 3559
Breeding, 3621, 5007
*Diplodia*, 2772
Hybridization, 4141, 5006
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5008
Hybridization, interspecific, 2018, 2078
Meiosis, 3622, 5008
Mutation, 2766
Nucleolus, 4081
*Phytophthora*, 2772, 3625
Plant collections, 4141
Pollen, 3623
Pollination, 4141
Quality, for storage, 3624
Sterility, fertility, 3622
Taxonomy, 2079–80, 5006
Varieties, 678, 2078, 3566
Variety trials, 4141
*see also Poncirus*
*Citrus.* Grapefruit
Mutation, 2766
*Citrus.* Lemon
Breeding, 2085
Chimeras, 5012
Cold resistance, 2085
*Deuterophoma*, 5005
Flower, 680
Hybridization, intergeneric, 2085
Hybridization, interspecific, 2085
Mutation, somatic, 5012
Sterility, fertility, 680
*Citrus.* Mandarin
Morphology, 1098
Mutation, 5010
Mutation, somatic, 3627
Plant collections, 1110
Taxonomy, 1098
Varieties, 1098, 2083, 5011
Variety trials, 1110, 3627, 5005
*Citrus.* Orange
Chimeras, 5012
Cold resistance, 5009
Development, 3626
Hybridization, graft, 679
Mičurinism, 679
Quality, of edible product, 5009
Varieties, 2081
Variety trials, 5005
*Citrus.* Pomelo
Varieties, 2084
*Citrus.* Tangerine
Hybridization, interspecific, 4141
Sterility, fertility, 4141
*Cladosporium*
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 793, 2017, 3871
Classification, *see* taxonomy
Clavariaceae, 2460
*Claviceps*
Breeding, 2436
Cereals, 1214
$\gamma$ rays, 3950
Mutation, 84
Mutation, induced, 3950
Respiration, 84
*Secale.* Rye, 1353
Taxonomy, 5338
Cleistogamy
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 809
*Microlaena*, 1542
Climate
Crop plants, 2843
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 3828
*Humulus.* Hop, 1941
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3879
*Malus.* Apple, 4980
*Medicago*, 3274
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2983, 4242
*Zea.* Maize, 1414, 3050
Clines
*Astragalus*, 3303
Clover, *see Melilotus and Trifolium*
Cob, *see Corylus*
*Cochliobolus*
*Avena.* Oats, 2799, 2804, 4141
Biotypes, 154–5, 1215, 1220, 1504, 2851
Cereals, 154–6, 1215, 1220, 2851
Genetics, 4580
Grasses, 1215, 4580–1
Heterocaryosis, 156
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1437, 1458, 3150
Hybridization, interspecific, 4580
Nucleus, 1220
*Oryza.* Rice, 1504, 3211
Parasexuality, 156
*Poa*, 4588
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2774

*Cochliobolus—continued.*
Variation, 155
*Zea.* Maize, 1421–2, 3047, 4487
Cocksfoot, *see Dactylis*
Cocoa, *see Theobroma*
Coconut, *see Cocos*
*Cocos.* Coconut
Asymmetry, 688–9
Breeding, 2107–8, 2110, 3648, 5040–3
Flower, 3650
Genetics, 688, 3649
Haploidy, 2109
Hybridization, 600, 3647
Leaf, 688
Lethal yellows, 3647
Taxonomy, 2110
Twinning, 2109
Varieties, 3647
Variety trials, 2816
Yield, 689
*Coffea.* Coffee, 4874
Breeding, 101, 3496, 4873
*Ceratocystis*, 590, 1927
Chlorogenic acid, 590, 1927, 1929
*Colletotrichum*, 1928
Development, abnormal, 3497, 4880–1
Fruit, 3497
*Fusarium*, 1929
*Glomerella*, 4886
Growth period, 4879
$\gamma$ rays, 4877
*Hemileia*, 586–7
Heterosis, 586
History and evolution, 588
Hybridization, 587
Insects, 4881
Leaf, 4876, 4880–1
Magnesium, 1922
Morphology, 1924
Mutation, 4876
Mutation, induced, 4875, 4877
Niacin, 1925
Nutrients, 1922
Pollen, 589
Potassium, 1922
Quality, of edible product, 587
Radiation, 3497
Seed, 4882
Sterility, fertility, 4875
Taxonomy, 589, 1926, 3498–9, 4878, 4883–5
Varieties, 1923–4
Variety trials, 1922
Coffee, *see Coffea*
*Coix*
Colour, 1512
Genetics, 1512
Hybridization, interspecific, 1513
Mutation, induced, 4573
*Puccinia*, 295
Waterlogging, 1513
X rays, 4573
*Cola*
Pollination, 4890
Taxonomy, 4890
Colchicine, 1004
*Abies.* Fir, 3750
*Agropyron*, 1270
*Allium.* Onion, 2621
*Annona*, 1079
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 3465
*Brassica*, 1052
*Brassica.* Sarson, 1051
*Brassica.* Toria, 4907
*Brassica.* Turnip, 1596
Colchicine—*continued.*
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 526
*Castanea.* Chestnut, 684
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 2413–4
*Colchicum*, 4939
*Dendrocalamus*, 4617
*Digitalis*, 2002
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 1976
*Lolium*, 3218
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3847, 3856
*Morus.* Mulberry, 3630
*Oryza.* Rice, 874
*Panicum*, 4195–6
*Physalis*, 2766
*Pinus.* Pine, 5163
*Prunus.* Apricot, 109
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 1082
*Solanum.* Potato, 4201–2
*Sorghum*, 4537
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1270, 1318
*Vitis*, 2162, 5100
*Colchicum*
Colchicine, 4939
Vegetative reproduction, 4939
Cold, effect of
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 2272
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 508–9
*Medicago*, 1164
Cold resistance
*Allium*, 2260
*Avena.* Oats, 114, 2867, 3022–3
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 1892, 4114
*Brassica*, 1159
*Brassica.* Kale, 4115
*Brassica.* Mustard, 2283
*Brassica.* Rape, 4911, 5359
Cereals, 4245
*Citrus.* Lemon, 2085
*Citrus.* Orange, 5009
Conifers, 3743
Crop plants, 2856
*Elaeagnus*, 2131
Forest trees, 5129
Fruit crops, 3576–7
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1161
*Hibiscus*, 3444
*Hordeum.* Barley, 2855, 2886, 3139, 3146, 4248
*Larix.* Larch, 5130
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 4952
*Malus.* Apple, 648–51, 2015, 2038–9, 3594, 4967, 4980–1
Nuts, 5019
*Paspalum*, 3239
*Pennisetum*, 1463
*Picea.* Spruce, 5130
*Pinus.* Pine, 5173–4
*Pisum.* Pea, 2855
Pome fruits, 3575
*Populus.* Poplar, 3730, 5136
*Prunus.* Almond, 2098, 5030
*Prunus.* Apricot, 666, 2012, 3610
*Prunus.* Cherry, 666, 4967
*Prunus.* Peach, 675, 2073, 3615
*Prunus.* Plum, 666, 2016, 2054, 4967, 4997
*Pseudotsuga.* Douglas fir, 5130
*Pyrus.* Pear, 4989
*Ribes.* Black currant, 5064
*Ribes.* Red currant, 5064
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 2015, 3662
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 2015, 5055
*Secale.* Rye, 247, 3036, 4250
*Solanum.* Potato, 1062, 1642–3, 3323, 3332, 3351, 4731
*Sorghum*, 4541
Stone fruits, 3575
*Thea.* Tea, 585

Cold resistance—*continued.*
*Triticum.* Wheat, 170, 210–1, 1019, 1291, 2855, 2886, 2984–8, 4244, 4246–50, 4269, 4327, 4329
*Vicia.* Vetch, 92
*Vitis*, 732–3, 5089
*Zea.* Maize, 288–9, 2716, 3120, 4234, 4448
Colicin, 2492
*Colletotrichum*
Biotypes, 2716
*Coffea.* Coffee, 1928
*Curcuma.* Turmeric, 1993
*Linum.* Flax, 1827
*Phaseolus*, 97, 2367, 2716, 4134
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 766
*see also Glomerella and Physalospora*
*Colocasia*
Selection, artificial, 1148
Sterility, fertility, 2767
Colour, 972, 4041, 4060
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 5033
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 4846
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 3553
*Brassica.* Kale, 4115
*Brassica.* Sarson, 602
*Capsicum*, 3507
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 5324
*Cichorium.* Chicory, 5230
*Coix*, 1512
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1669
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 5249
*Cucurbita*, 5246–7
*Dactylis*, 3226
*Daucus.* Carrot, 1164
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 3912, 5303
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1769, 1822
*Hibiscus*, 5229
*Lathyrus*, 454
*Lolium*, 392
*Lotus.* Birdsfoot trefoil, 448
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 1584
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2323, 3507, 3843, 5254, 5267
*Malus.* Apple, 2817, 3580
*Medicago*, 4633, 4635, 4639
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 564, 568, 1905, 2725
*Oryza.* Rice, 882, 1093, 1491, 3182, 3206, 4545
*Papaver.* Poppy, 4888
*Pennisetum*, 4525
*Pisum.* Pea, 816, 3917–8, 3922
*Populus.* Poplar, 738
*Prunus.* Plum, 4998
*Raphanus.* Radish, 2242
*Rheum.* Rhubarb, 2285
*Ribes.* Black currant, 2015
*Ribes.* Red currant, 2015
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 3662
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 2015
*Secale.* Rye, 4404
*Solanum.* Potato, 1610, 2658, 3366, 4702
*Sorghum*, 3246
*Trifolium.* White clover, 430, 4662
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1245, 3002, 4273, 4287, 4289, 4293
*Vaccinium*, 3666, 5066
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 4115, 5278
*Vitis*, 2153
*Zea.* Maize, 1365, 3040, 3078–9, 4415
Colza, *see Brassica*
Combining ability, 51
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 4757
*Hevea.* Rubber, 3548
*Hibiscus*, 1840
*Medicago*, 417–8, 423, 4115
*Pennisetum*, 348
*Pinus.* Pine, 2176
*Solanum.* Potato, 467–8
*Zea.* Maize, 271, 3106, 4441, 4460
*Commelina*
Cytology, 4934
History and evolution, 4934
Taxonomy, 620
Compatibility, *see* sterility, fertility
Competition, 5349
*Hordeum.* Barley, 152
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 3452–3
*Triticum.* Wheat, 152
Complementary genes, *see* multiple genes
Complex loci, 37, 950–1, 971
Conifers
Cold resistance, 3743
Conserving quality, *see* quality, for conserving
Cooking quality, *see* quality, for cooking
Copper
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 4095
*Coprinus*, 2497, 2657
*Corchorus.* Jute
*Apion*, 1669
Breeding, 1669, 1833
Chromosome breakage, 4790
Chromosome bridges, 4790
Chromosome number, 1074, 1834
Colour, 1669
Development, abnormal, 1080
Embryology, 530
Flower, 1080, 1835
Genetics, 1669
Grafting, 530
$\gamma$ rays, 1669
Growth period, 1835
Hybridization, interspecific, 529–30, 1073, 1076–8, 1080–1, 1126–32, 1134–5, 1669, 4791
*Macrophomina*, 1669
Meiosis, 1134–5, 4791
Pollen, 4792
Pollination, 3443
Polyploidy, 1669, 4791–2
Quality, of fibre, 4791
Radiation, 1669
Root, 1836
Selection, artificial, 1669
Sterility, fertility, 530, 1076–8, 1081, 4791
Taxonomy, 1075
Varieties, 531, 1136
Variety trials, 1669
Waterlogging, 1836
X rays, 4790
Coriander, *see Coriandrum*
*Coriandrum*
Hybridization, graft, 5332
Varieties, 5332
Variety trials, 2427
Corky root
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 795, 2017
*Coronilla*
Varieties, 451–3
Corn, *see* cereals, *Triticum and Zea*
Corolla, *see* flower
*Corticium*
*Hevea.* Rubber, 2006
*Corylus.* Hazel
Breeding, 5020
Sterility, fertility, 3640
Varieties, 3566
*Corynebacterium*
*Medicago*, 4645–6
*Solanum.* Potato, 3372
Cosmic rays
*Zea.* Maize, 4051
Couch, *see Agropyron*
Coumarin
*Melilotus.* Sweet clover, 1574, 1578–9, 4173, 4675
Cowpea, *see Vigna*

› grass, *see Digitaria*
ıberry, *see Oxycoccus*
ıson clover, *see Trifolium*
*ıartium*
*inus*. Pine, 2179, 2219, 5172, 5175
› plants, 2463, 5358
cclimatization, 1181
daptation, 1173
*grobacterium*, 2857
mylose, 2844
ıvadex, 143
Breeding, 67, 83, 91, 93–6, 98–9, 122, 132–4, 1013, 1015–6, 1020, 1022–3, 1028–30, 1038, 1154–5, 1167, 1169–70, 2011, 2464, 2662, 2664–5, 2690, 2694, 2714, 2717–22, 2726, 2769, 2773, 2811–3, 2818–20, 2822–34, 2848, 4112–3, 4116–27, 4130–1, 4133, 4145–50, 5358–9
ell division, 143
Centres of origin, 2843
Chromosome aberrations, 4151
Chromosome morphology, 55
Chromosome number, 4185
Climate, 2843
Cold resistance, 2856
Cytology, 55
Development, 124, 3951, 4188
Ecotypes, 4175
Embryology, 4219
Flower, 4954
Genetics, 4151–2
Geography, 4186
Germination, 845, 2836
*Gibberella*, 3951
Gibberellin, 3951
› rays, 1171
Growth period, 4123
*Helminthosporium*, 1157
History and evolution, 2842, 4176–7
Hybridization, graft, 140
Hybridization, wide, 4256, 5361
Insects, 2467
Lodging, 1182
*Macrophomina*, 2858
Mičurinism, 132–3, 1176, 2839–41, 4154–5, 4157–8
Molecular genetics, 4025
Morphology, 2837
Mutation, induced, 138–9, 1174–5, 2837–8, 2838, 4120–1, 5359–60
Nematodes, 1186
Nucleic acids, 4025
Pathology, 1020, 2466, 3975–6, 5358
*Pellicularia*, 2859
Photoperiodism, 2843, 2860
Photosynthesis, 1168, 4220
Physiology, 2822, 4146, 5359
Plant collections, 146, 1181, 2846, 2848–9
Pollen, 4185
Pollination, 1179, 2653, 4218
Polyploidy, 4175, 4178–80, 4185–9, 4215, 4217
*Pseudomonas*, 1183–4
Quality, 2678
Radiation, 138–9, 847, 863, 885, 1172, 1174–5, 2835, 4121, 4145, 5360
*Rhizobium*, 2857
Statistics. Experimental designs, 125, 135, 2821
Taxonomy, 144, 2845, 5362
Ultraviolet rays, 3951
Variation, 1173, 2860, 4180
Varieties, 141, 2465, 2694
*Verticillium*, 1185
Variety trials, 70, 122–3, 1031, 2655, 2661–2, 2692–3, 2695–6, 2715, 2723–4, 2775, 2780, 2808–9, 2818–21, 4128
Viruses, 4227
X rays, 4120

Crop plants—*continued*.
Yield, 124, 1167–8, 4220, 5359
Crossing, *see* hybridization
Crossing over, 17, 2496, 2499–500, 4104
*Allium*, 16
*Crotalaria*, for fibre, 4793
*Euchlaena*, 3076
*Hordeum*. Barley, 4500
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 780, 2656
*Solanum*, for fruit, 780
*Crotalaria*
Cell division, 1588
Chromosome number, 1587
Pollen, 1588
Sterility, male, 4141
*Crotalaria*, for fibre
Crossing over, 4793
Meiosis, 4793
Sterility, fertility, 4793
Variety trials, 1669
Crystal violet, 4053
Cucumber, *see Cucumis*
*Cucumis*. Cucumber
Breeding, 118, 1159, 2312, 3753, 5250
Climate, 3828
Colour, 5249
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2311
Flower, 2313
Fungi, 100
Genetics, 2311, 5249
Gibberellins, 774
Growth period, 2311
Hybrid varieties, 2839, 3822, 3826, 3828, 5190, 5195
Pollen, 2313
Polyploidy, 3805
*Pseudoperonospora*, 118, 1159
Quality, of edible product, 3827
Quality, for pickling and salting, 633, 1159
Selection, artificial, 3828
Sex, 774, 2017, 3826
*Sphaerotheca*, 5249
Spines, 5249
Sterility, fertility, 2313
Varieties, 2017, 2312, 3760, 3824–5, 5195
Variety trials, 2229–30, 4141, 5188, 5248
Viruses, 5250
Yield, 2311
*Cucumis*. Melon
Breeding, 107, 2228, 2299
Ecotypes, 5239
*Erysiphe*, 2299, 5240
Fungi, 107
*Fusarium*, 3811–2
Genetics, 3812, 5232
*Glomerella*, 2297
Growth period, 2296
Habit, 5232
Heat, drought, resistance, 5239
Hybridization, 2017
Hybridization, interspecific, 4141
Mutation, spontaneous, 770
Nectar, 770
Pathology, 4141
Photoperiodism, 2017
Plant collections, 4141
Pollen, 3810
Pollination, 2298
Polyploidy, 3805, 3810
Quality, for storage, 2296
Sex, 2017
Sterility, male, 4141
Varieties, 2295, 2297, 2299, 3761, 3808–9, 5195, 5236–8, 5240
Variety trials, 769, 3807
Viruses, 3813

*Cucurbita*
*Anasa*, 3820
Colour, 5246–7
Embryology, 3806
Genetics, 5232, 5246
Habit, 5232
Hybridization, interspecific, 2306–7, 2309
Matrocliny, 2306
Perennial habit, 2307
Plant collections, 3819
Pollen, 3821
Pollination, 2309
Quality, nutritive value, 3819
Varieties, 2308, 3818, 5195–6
Variety trials, 5247
*Cucurbita*. Vegetable marrow
Pollen, 3821
Cucurbits
Bitter principle, 2772, 5233
Breeding, 3804
Genetics, 894, 5233
Growth period, 2949
Pollen, 5234
*Pseudomonas*, 5235
Taxonomy, 3806, 5234
Varieties, 3804
Cultivars, *see* varieties
*Curcuma*. Turmeric
Breeding, 2768
*Colletotrichum*, 1993
*Taphrina*, 1993
Currant, *see Ribes*
*Curvularia*
*Poa*, 4588
*Cyamopsis*
Mixoploidy, 4682
*Cyamopsis*
Varieties, 1591
Cyanogenic compounds
*Manihot*. Cassava, 4851
*Trifolium*. White clover
*Cydonia*. Quince
Varieties, 664, 3566, 3608, 4990–2
*Cylindrocladium*
*Oryza*. Rice, 1506
*Cynara*. Globe artichoke
Leaf, 3784
Varieties, 3784
*Cynodon*
Chromosome number, 4592
Hybridization, interspecific, 4592
Indole-3-butyric acid, 4593
Meiosis, 4592
*Meloidogyne*, 390
Pathology, 3232
Polyploidy, 4592
*Ustilago*, 3231
Varieties, 389, 3232
Cysteamine
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 2629
Cytology, 54, 56, 987, 2608–9, 3984, 4076–9, 5350
*Aphanelytrum*, 3252
Cereals, 4231
*Commelina*, 4934
Crop plants, 55
*Gymnachne*, 3252
*Hevea*. Rubber, 3542
*Medicago*, 4643
*Oryza*. Rice, 1205
*Pennisetum*, 4526
*Pinus*. Pine, 5165
*Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 4802
*Zea*. Maize, 1205
Cytoplasm, 2451, 2638
*Aegilops*, 2729
Cytoplasm—*continued*.
*Triticum*. Wheat, 2729
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 38–9, 111, 898, 906, 942, 9
2502, 2561–2, 2670, 4033
*Aspergillus*, 2432
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 4837
*Capsicum*, 4901
*Cucumis*. Cucumber, 2311
*Fragaria*. Strawberry, 2142
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 4759
*Medicago*, 4639
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 4034
*Oryza*. Rice, 360, 4548
*Pennisetum*, 4527
*Raphanus*. Radish, 2245
*Saccharomyces*, 3957
*Triticum*. Wheat, 4284, 4289, 4350
*Zea*. Maize, 118, 911, 3098
*Zea*. Sweet corn, 115–6
*Cytospora*
*Populus*. Poplar, 2195, 2197
2,4-D, 4067
*Ficus*. Fig, 681
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 4928
*Oryza*. Rice, 372
*Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 4916
*Zea*. Maize, 3125

*DACTYLIS*
Aging, 383
Aneuploidy, 383, 4589
Back crossing, 384
Breeding, 108, 3225, 4115
Colour, 3226
Development, 71, 1523
Dormancy, 4591
Ecotypes, 71, 3227, 3229
Genetics, 385
Geography, 1522
Germination, 4591
Growth period, 385, 2691
History and evolution, 1522
Hybridization, 72, 77, 382–3
Hybridization, interspecific, 77, 382, 384, 3227, 5361
Lethals, 3226
*Mastigosporium*, 76
Meiosis, 383–4, 4589
Neutrons, 3218
Polyploidy, 72, 77, 382–4, 4590
*Puccinia*, 385
Quality, nutritive value, 80, 1518
*Scolecotrichum*, 385
Selection, artificial, 80, 1518
*Stagonospora*, 385
Sterility, fertility, 382–4
Statistics. Genetics, 385
Synthetics, 116
Taxonomy, 3227
Temperature, effect of, 71, 1523
Translocation, 383, 3218
Variation, 80
Varieties, 117, 1521, 3228, 4575
Variety trials, 75, 1163, 3215, 4132
Viruses, 2663
*Dactyloctenium*
*Trichometasphaeria*, 4616
Dandelion, *see Taraxacum*
Date, *see Phoenix*
*Datura*
Genetics, 2001
Hybridization, graft, 3882
Hyoscine, 3539
Hyoscyamine, 2001
Polyploidy, 3539

*ucus*. Carrot
*lternaria*, 5201
Black spot, 115–6
Breeding, 115–6
Calcium, 2238
Carotene, 1180
Colour, 1164
Development, 4171
Genetics, 1164, 2239, 5192, 5200
History and evolution, 3982
Hybrid varieties, 5199
Physiology, 3762
Pollination, 5199
Quality, of edible product, 2240
Selection, artificial, 5192
Size, 2239
Statistics. Genetics, 2239
Sterility, male, 5200
Varieties, 3759, 3982
Variety trials, 2225–6, 2238
Vernalization, 3768
foliation
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1125
*Malus*. Apple, 652
generation
*Solanum*. Potato, 1613–4
lapon
*Zea*. Maize, 1164
letion, *see* translocation
*ndrocalamus*
Colchicine, 4617
Polyploidy, 4617
nsity of stand
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 4843
*Lolium*, 397–8
*Oryza*. Rice, 4570
*Setaria*, 3158
*Zea*. Maize, 1419, 2802–3, 3124, 4482–3
esigns, experimental, *see* statistics, experimental designs
esynapsis
*Allium*. Onion, 3776
eterioration during storage, *see* quality, for storage
euterons
*Zea*. Maize, 1362
*euterophoma*
*Citrus*. Lemon, 5005
evelopment, 3–4, 832, 838, 1153, 3969, 4042
*Acer*, 4172
*Acer*, for sugar, 4172
*Allium*. Garlic, 759
*Avena*. Oats, 1332
Cereals, 4237
*Citrus*. Orange, 3626
Crop plants, 124, 3951, 4188
*Daucus*. Carrot, 4171
*Dactylis*, 71, 1523
*Fagus*. Beech, 5140
*Fagopyrum*. Buckwheat, 227
Forest trees, 5125
*Gibberella*, 3951
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 805
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 507
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 1979
*Larix*. Larch, 3726
*Lolium*, 71
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 69, 2317, 3838, 3857–8
*Medicago*, 418
*Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 867
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1905
*Ocimum*, 5330
*Oryza*. Rice, 882
*Picea*. Spruce, 3724, 3742, 4167, 5108
*Pinus*. Pine, 745, 3720, 3742, 4167, 5164
*Pisum*. Pea, 4050
*Rheum*. Rhubarb, 2285
Development—*continued*.
*Saccharomyces*, 827
*Setaria*, 882
*Solanum*. Potato, 879, 2663, 3347
*Swietenia*, 5146
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 427
*Triticum*. Wheat, 875, 1019, 1254, 2756, 4270
*Trifolium*. White clover, 145
*Tsuga*, 3720
*Zea*. Maize, 1360, 1385, 3045, 3087–8, 3121
Development, abnormal, 3984, 4064
*Agrostis*, 2651
*Carya*. Pecan, 2092
*Coffea*. Coffee, 3497, 4880–1
*Corchorus*. Jute, 1080
*Festuca*, 2651
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 3413, 3420, 4759
*Juglans*. Walnut, 2092
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3837
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 838, 3480, 4858
*Oryza*. Rice, 3200
*Phaseolus*, 2670
*Pinus*. Pine, 5122
*Quercus*. Oak, 5122
*Solanum*. Egg plant, 3883, 5274
*Vitis*, 2165, 2793, 3706
Dewberry, *see Rubus*
2,6-Diamino purine
*Saccharomyces*, 5339
*Diaspidiotus*
*Malus*. Apple, 2024
*Vitis*, 2024
*Diatraea*
*Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 1138
Dicentrics, 2634
*Dichanthium*
Apomixis, 403, 4610
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4608
Hybridization, interspecific, 402, 3241–3
Meiosis, 402, 3241, 4608
Morphology, 3244
Parthenocarpy, 402
Photoperiodism, 4610
Polyploidy, 402, 3241
Segregation, 403
Taxonomy, 3242–3
O-[NN-Di(β-chloroethyl)carbamoyl]-DL-serine
*Allium*. Garlic, 997
α,β-Dichloroiosobutyrate, sodium
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 554
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 809
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 4928
*S*-(1,2-Dichlorovinyl)-L-cysteine, 4023
*Didymella*
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2017
*Rubus*. Raspberry, 123
Dieldrin
*Triticum*. Wheat, 4380
Diepoxybutane
*Oryza*. Rice, 874
*Zea*. Maize, 868
Diethyl sulphate
*Triticum*. Wheat, 4293
Differentiation, *see* development
*Digitalis*
Chromosome number, 142
Colchicine, 2002
Glycosides, 2017
Heterosis, 2017
Mutation, induced, 2002
*Digitaria*
Breeding, 4141
Chromosome morphology, 1462
Ecotypes, 1462
Dill, *see Anethum*

Diluters, *see* modifiers
2,4-Dinitrophenol, 993
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 998
*Dioscorea.* Yam
Diosgenin, 3476
Sterility, fertility, 4852
Pollination, 4852
Polyploidy: 3476
Selection, artificial, 1148
Taxonomy, 1895
Variety trials, 1142
Diosgenin
*Dioscorea.* Yam, 3476
*Diospyros.* Persimmon, 3573, 3633
Tannoids, 3634
*Diplodia*
*Citrus*, 2772
*Zea.* Maize, 291, 4485
Diploidy, 4102
*Poa*, 3224
Dipterocarpaceae
Anatomy, 741
Stem, 741
Taxonomy, 741
Distribution, *see* geography
*Ditylenchus*
*Allium.* Garlic, 5209
*Avena.* Oats, 1187, 1334–5, 2647
Biotypes, 1335
*Medicago*, 424–5, 1556–7, 4115
*Trifolium*, Red clover, 97, 1567, 4115
*Dolichos*
Varieties, 3900
Dominance, 4000
*Triticum.* Wheat, 164, 2950
*Zea.* Maize, 270
Dormancy
*Dactylis*, 4591
Fruit crops, 4966
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4115
*Malus.* Apple, 649
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 566
*Oryza.* Rice, 3202, 4562–3
Pome fruits, 3575
*Solanum.* Potato, 3363, 4718
Stone fruits, 3575
*Triticum.* Wheat, 195, 2870
*Dothidella*
*Hevea.* Rubber, 3547, 3550
Douglas fir, *see Pseudotsuga*
Drought resistance, *see* heat, drought, resistance
Duplicate genes, *see* multiple genes
Dwarfing, *see* height

EARLINESS, *see* growth period
*Echinochloa*
Chromosome morphology, 1462
Chromosome number, 4577
Ecotypes, 1462
Genome analysis, 4529
Meiosis, 4577
Variation, 4528
Ecology, 840
*Actinidia*, 5046
*Malus.* Apple, 655
*Schizandra*, 5046
*Solanum.* Potato, 3356
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 429
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4660
Ecotypes, 984
*Agropyron*, 410–1, 4622
*Agrostis*, 2647
*Areca*, 5037
*Bromus*, 3233
Cereals, 4236
Ecotypes—*continued.*
Crop plants, 4175
*Cucumis.* Melon, 5239
*Dactylis*, 71, 3227, 3229
*Digitaria*, 1462
*Echinochloa*, 1462
*Festuca*, 1150, 2663, 3215, 4115
*Larix.* Larch, 2189
*Lolium*, 71
*Medicago*, 3267
*Quercus.* Oak, 5131
*Panicum*, 3155–6
*Paspalum*, 4602
*Setaria*, 1462
*Pinus.* Pine, 746–7
*Poa*, 1149
*Taeniatherum*, 3254
*Trifolium.* Strawberry clover, 73
*Triticum.* Wheat, 191, 2946, 4321
*Trifolium.* White clover, 73, 2647, 3287
*Vitis*, 5099
*Zea.* Maize, 4464–5
Egg
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4668
Egg plant, *see Solanum*
*Ehretia*
Chromosome number, 3736
*Elaeagnus*
Cold resistance, 2131
Plant collections, 2131
*Elaeis.* Oil palm
Breeding, 600, 619, 1989–91
Elder, *see Sambucus*
*Elettaria*
Breeding, 2768
*Eleusine*
Breeding, 101, 4530
Flower, 4530
Inflorescence, 4531
Nutrients, 101
Varieties, 1466–7, 3165
Variation, 4531
Elm, *see Ulmus*
*Elymus*
Chromosome morphology, 3253, 4406
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4406, 5361
Meiosis, 3253, 4406
Variation, 3253
Embryo, 43
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 3528
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1437
*Medicago*, 4638
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4866
*Phaseolus*, 801
*Triticum.* Wheat, 175, 179, 200
*Zea.* Maize, 272
Embryo sac
*Poa*, 3224
Embryology
*Agropyron*, 5361
*Corchorus.* Jute, 530
Crop plants, 4219
Cucurbits, 3806
*Hordeum.* Barley, 844
*Mentha*, 4203
*Secale.* Rye, 4282
*Taraxacum*, for rubber, 4184
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4282, 5361
*Empoasca*
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 515, 1700, 1706, 1716, 1729, 17
1780, 1793, 1807, 1820, 4777
*Solanum.* Potato, 3322
Endive, *see Cichorium*
Endomitosis
*Phaseolus*, 800

Endomitosis—*continued.*
Endopolyploidy, *see* endomitosis
Endosperm
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4866
*Sorghum,* 351
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4354
*Zea.* Maize, 284, 868, 1332, 3040, 3042, 4415
*Endothia*
*Castanea.* Chestnut, 685, 2096–7
Ensilage
*Avena.* Oats, 74
*Sorghum,* 118
*Zea.* Maize, 1361, 2701, 3067, 3088, 3119
Enzymes, 2, 21, 136, 912, 3967, 3986, 3991, 5351–2
*Aspergillus,* 3947
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 2413–4
*Saccharomyces,* 5341–3
Epidermis
*Hordeum.* Barley, 325
*Oryza.* Rice, 2735
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4272
Epistasis, 2493
*Aspergillus,* 822
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 511, 4756
*Hordeum.* Barley, 3129
*Secale.* Rye, 3031
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4374
*Zea.* Maize, 287
*Eragrostis*
Variety trials, 1143
*Eremopyrum*
Chromosome number, 4240
Taxonomy, 4240
Ergot, *see Claviceps*
*Eriobotrya.* Loquat
Flower, 665
Sterility, fertility, 665
Taxonomy, 2051
Varieties, 2051, 3573
*Eriosoma*
*Malus.* Apple, 2043
*Erucastrum*
Breeding, 4141
*Erwinia*
*Brassica,* 2264
*Elaeis.* Oil palm, 1992
*Malus.* Apple, 1159
*Pyrus.* Pear, 2049–50, 2804, 3605
*Zea.* Maize, 4486
*Erysiphe*
*Avena.* Oats, 68, 2716, 4115
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 558, 4836, 4845
Biotypes, 145, 339–40, 342, 1456–7, 2772, 2994, 3148–9, 3220, 4115, 4368, 4587
Cereals, 5359
*Cucumis.* Melon, 2299, 5240
Grasses, 3220
Heterothallism, 341
*Hordeum.* Barley, 97, 108, 145, 323, 329–42, 1187, 1455–7, 3148–9, 4115, 4514
Hybridization, 342
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 2772, 4129
*Pisum.* Pea, 100
*Poa,* 4587
*Secale.* Rye, 245
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 1162
*Triticum.* Wheat, 100, 117, 127, 224, 1298, 2815, 2942, 2994, 4115, 4368–9
*Escherichia,* 2, 8–9, 30–1, 34, 44, 902, 912, 915–6, 918, 942–7, 956, 960, 968, 2482–3, 2485, 2488, 2492, 2494, 2522–3, 2532–3, 2536, 2539, 2552–4, 2558, 2560, 2571–2, 2578–9, 2589–90, 2614, 2667, 3987, 3997, 4023, 4026–9, 4031, 4040, 4053, 4058–9
Essential oil
*Lavandula,* 596, 1943
Essential oil—*continued.*
*Mentha,* 2425, 4207
Essential oil plants
Breeding, 3516
Esterases
*Zea.* Maize, 4471
Estrogens
*Trifolium.* Subterranean clover, 3288–9
8-Ethoxycaffeine, 4096
Ethylenediaminetetracetic acid
*Allium.* Onion, 4080
Ethyleneimine
*Agropyron,* 2914
*Avena.* Oats, 2790
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1440
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2325
*Pisum.* Pea, 3922
*Streptomyces,* 244
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2914
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 3889
Ethyl methanesulphonate
*Hordeum.* Barley, 137, 325, 855, 1439–40
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2716
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4293
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 3889, 4095
*Zea.* Maize, 4456
*Etiella*
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 3913
Ethylurethane
*Triticum.* Wheat, 173
Ethyl sulphate
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2716
*Eucalyptus*
Biotypes, 744
Chromosome number, 2201
Glycosides, 744
History and evolution, 4349
Hybridization, interspecific, 3738, 5148, 5349
Hydroxystilbene, 744
Plant collections, 743
Pollination, 5149
Taxonomy, 3738, 5349
*Euchlaena*
Crossing over, 3076
Genetics, 3075
Gravity, 3126
Hybridization, intergeneric, 295, 1070, 1394, 3075–6, 4435
Meiosis, 3076
Mutation, spontaneous, 3126
Pollen, 3103
Polyploidy, 3076
Protein, 1394
*Puccinia,* 295
Sterility, male, 3126
*Eurotia*
Breeding, 373
Evolution, general theory, 52, 65, 834, 981–3, 2447, 2450, 2599–606, 4074–5, 5349
*see also* history and evolution
Extinction, 2598

*FAGOPYRUM.* Buckwheat
α rays, 4183
Chromosome aberrations, 4183
Development, 227
Fruit, 3014
γ rays, 1319
Grafting, 4198
Growth period, 3012
Heterosis, 1320
Pollination, 3013
Polyploidy, 1319, 1321, 4183, 4197–8, 4209
Radioactive isotopes, 3013
Rutin, 4209

*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat—*continued.*
Selection, artificial, 1319
Variety trials, 227, 3011–2
X rays, 4183
*Fagus.* Beech
Development, 5140
Genetics, 5140
Geographical races, 5139
History and evolution, 739
Stem, 5140
Far-red light, 962
Fasciation
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 882
*Pisum.* Pea, 2407
Fatty acids, 4039
Fatty oil
*Brassica*, 145
*Brassica.* Rape, 145, 2716
*Carthamus.* Safflower, 1986
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 513, 1064, 1815–6
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 616, 3517, 4929
*Lesquerella*, 1956
*Linum.* Linseed, 609, 1970, 4920
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 1965
*Zea.* Maize, 282, 1389, 2716, 3039, 3115–6
Female sterility, *see* sterility, female
Fennel, *see Foeniculum*, as vegetable
Fermentation quality, *see* quality, for fermentation
Fertility, *see* sterility, fertility
Fertilization, sexual
*Brassica*, 1960
*Brassica.* Rape, 1960
Cereals, 4238
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 3528
*Linum.* Flax, 4781
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4863
*Phaseolus*, 3898
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1278, 4347
*Vitis*, 3708
*Zea.* Maize, 1382–3, 1408–10, 3096–7
Fertilizers, *see* nutrients
Fescue, *see Festuca*
*Festuca*
Aneuploidy, 2716
Chromosome number, 77, 1527, 4599
Development, abnormal, 2651
Ecotypes, 1150, 2663, 3215, 4115
Growth period, 2691, 4115
Heat, drought, resistance, 2716
Hybridization, 77
Hybridization, intergeneric, 393, 1527, 2716, 2725, 4578, 4599
Inbreeding, 4601
Meiosis, 393, 4601
Multiple alleles, 378–9
Polyploidy, 393, 2651, 4129, 4578
Population genetics, 2647
Segregation, 2651
Sterility, fertility, 378–9, 393
Translocation, 4601
Varieties, 4575
Variety trials, 1163, 3215, 3238, 4132
Festuceae
Taxonomy, 3252
Fibre quality, *see* quality, for fibre
*Ficus.* Fig
Apomixis, 5013
Ascorbic acid, 3574
2,4-D, 681
History and evolution, 2447
Mutation, induced, 681
α-Naphthylacetic acid, 681
Varieties, 3566
Variety trials, 4141
Field bean, *see Phaseolus and Vicia*
Fig, *see Ficus*
Filbert, *see Corylus*
Fir, *see Abies*
*Flacourtia*
Chromosome number, 2766
Flax, *see Linum*
Flower
*Brassica.* Brussels sprouts, 3553
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 3553
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 4789
*Citrus.* Lemon, 680
*Cocos.* Coconut, 3650
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1080, 1835
Crop plants, 4954
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 2313
*Eleusine*, 4530
*Eriobotrya.* Loquat, 665
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2135
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1782, 3420, 4759
*Grewia*, 5047
*Hordeum.* Barley, 152, 302, 1044, 4136
*Lespedeza*, 1573
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2772
*Malus.* Apple, 2037–8, 3590
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 572
*Oryza.* Rice, 2738, 2745
*Passiflora*, 5049
*Pinus.* Pine, 2182
*Pisum.* Pea, 814, 816, 3918
*Prunus.* Plum, 2056
*Pyrus.* Pear, 663
*Rosa*, 3506
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1844, 4810
*Secale.* Rye, 1351
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 1564–5
*Triticum.* Wheat, 152, 165, 198–9, 1039, 1242, 2672, 2964, 4352
*Vitis*, 2164–5, 3706, 3711
*Zea.* Maize, 1413–4, 3107
Flowery gall
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 591
Fluorescence
*Avena.* Oats, 3021
5-Fluorouracil
*Allium.* Onion, 61
5-Fluorodeoxyuridine, 60
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 991, 4096
Fodder beet, *see Beta*
*Foeniculum*
Variety trials, 3781
Forage beet, *see Beta*
Forest trees, 891
Breeding, 2171, 2174–5, 2185–6, 3725, 5109–10, 5112–3, 5116–7, 5120
Chromosome number, 2188
Cold resistance, 5129
Development, 5125
Genetics, 3722, 5119–21, 5124
Geographical races, 2186
History and evolution, 2187, 5124, 5128
Hybridization, 2187
Hybridization, wide, 5361
Mičurinism, 3729
Plant collections, 5128
Polyploidy, 4214
Seed, 5127
Selection, artificial, 2174
Statistics. Experimental designs, 2175, 3728
Statistics. Genetics, 5121
Taxonomy, 892, 5358
Variation, 2174
Formaldehyde
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1441
Foxglove, *see Digitalis*

*Fragaria.* Strawberry
Breeding, 108, 1159, 2017, 2139, 3555, 3670, 3675, 3677, 5069–70
Chimeras, 2135
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2142
Flower, 2135
Genetics, 3674, 5079
Germination, 2138
Growth period, 3675
Habit, 5070
Hybrid varieties, 3671
Hybridization, interspecific, 2016
June yellows, 2141–2
Leaf, 703, 3554
Matrocliny, 2134, 2138
Multiple alleles, 2670
Mutation, 2135
*Mycosphaerella*, 704
*Phytophthora*, 108, 2144, 3555, 3677, 5079
Plant collections, 698, 1111
Pollination, 2134, 5076
Polyploidy, 2670, 3554
Quality, 633, 3555
Quality, for canning, 2140
Quality, of edible product, 2139
Quality, for freezing, 701, 2228
Root rot, 3677
Segregation, 2656, 2670
Sex, 2670, 3674
*Sphaerotheca*, 108, 703, 705
Sterility, fertility, 5077
Stomata, 3554
Taxonomy, 3676
Varieties, 634, 699–700, 2136–7, 2139, 2660, 2792, 3670, 3672–3, 3675, 4944, 4956, 4963, 5071–5, 5078
Variety trials, 698, 1111, 2133, 2137, 2228, 2806, 3667–9
Viruses, 2145
*Xanthomonas*, 702, 2143
Yield, 3555
*Fraxinus.* Ash
Breeding, 2184
Fruit, 3740
Meiosis, 2202
Pollen, 3739
Quantitative characters, 3740
Freezing quality, *see* quality, for freezing
French bean, *see Phaseolus*
Frost, *see* cold resistance
Fruit
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 3645
*Cajanus*, 3933
*Capsicum*, 1950, 3514
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 1048
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 2305
*Coffea.* Coffee, 3497
*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat, 3014
*Fraxinus.* Ash, 3740
*Juglans.* Walnut, 2093
*Lotus.* Birdsfoot trefoil, 447
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 4127, 4951–2, 5264, 5267
*Malus.* Apple, 2027, 2029, 3580
*Medicago*, 3270
*Phoenix.* Date, 1086
*Pisum.* Pea, 3920
*Prunus.* Apricot, 3609
*Sesamum.* Sesame, 607 4907
*Solanum.* Egg plant, 3883
*Terminalia*, 3737
*Vitis*, 3711, 3719
*Vaccinium*, 3666
Fruit cracking
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2797
*Prunus.* Cherry, 109
Fruit crops
Anthocyanins, 2023
Fruit crops—*continued.*
Breeding, 625–7, 2010–1, 2014, 3556–7, 3567, 3980, 4955, 5358
Cold resistance, 3576–7
Dormancy, 4966
Growth period, 635
Heterosis, 3568
History and evolution, 5358
Hybridization, 2767, 3559
Hybridization, wide, 5361
Mičurinism, 632, 4960
Mutation, induced, 631, 2022
Pathology, 2474
Plant collections, 2013, 4965
Pollen, 3559
Pollination, 635
Radiation, 631
Radioactive isotopes, 870
Statistics. Experimental designs, 2021, 4958–9
Taxonomy, 5358
Temperature, effect of, 4966
Varieties, 3570–2, 4962, 4965, 5358
Variety trials, 2021, 3552, 4955, 4957–8
Fumigants
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 3447
Fungi, 5, 2459, 3972, 3990, 3993, 4001, 4062
*Brassica.* Kale, 4115
*Castanea.* Chestnut, 5029
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 100
*Cucumis.* Melon, 107
Grasses, 888
*Lotus.* Birdsfoot trefoil, 4679
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 117
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 3276
*Trifolium.* Subterranean clover, 3276
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4367
Vegetable crops, 3757
*Zea.* Maize, 1420
Furocoumarins, 2630
*Allium.* Onion, 1000
*Fusarium*
*Allium.* Onion, 760
Biotypes, 2415, 3811, 5327
*Cajanus*, 5327–8
*Carthamus.* Safflower, 1987
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 818, 2415
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 1162, 2301
*Coffea.* Coffee, 1929
*Cucumis.* Melon, 3811–2
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 516–7, 1162, 1798, 4765, 4776
*Linum.* Flax, 3437–9
*Linum.* Linseed, 1971, 4923
*Lolium*, 4132
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 2725
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 1159, 1166, 2335, 3874
*Medicago*, 4646
*Musa.* Banana, 706, 2768, 4225
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 3454
*Pisum.* Pea, 817, 5321
*Secale.* Rye, 4250
*Solanum.* Potato, 1166, 3383
*Triticum.* Wheat, 224–5, 2872, 3010, 4250
*see also Calonectria, Gibberella and Mypomyces*

GALACTOSE, 2558
Gamma rays, *see* γ rays
*Ganoderma*
*Populus.* Poplar, 5111, 5137
Garlic, *see Allium*
Genes, *see* genetics
Genes, multiple, *see* multiple genes
Genes, nature and physiology, 21, 833, 912–3, 2505–6, 4002–5, 4072, 5347
*Zea.* Maize, 914

Genetics, 1–6, 136, 828–33, 896–9, 940, 960, 970, 1012, 1072, 1141, 1164, 2446–8, 2475–91, 2573, 2585, 2604, 2608–9, 2645, 2657, 3965–7, 3969, 3972, 3983–97, 4026, 4041, 4052, 4063, 4071, 4099, 4109, 4181
*Abies.* Fir, 5181
*Acacia,* for tanning, 1995
*Aegilops,* 2731
*Agropyron,* 2914
*Allium.* Onion, 2669
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 5033
*Asparagus,* 2261
*Aspergillus,* 3947
*Avena.* Oats, 108, 228, 234, 237, 239, 1332, 1338, 2725, 2867, 3021–2, 3025–6, 4141, 4386, 4393, 4395–6, 4399
*Beta,* 2669
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 1877, 2669, 3461, 4838
*Bothriochloa,* 4608
*Brassica,* 1053
*Brassica.* Brussels sprouts, 2017, 3553
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 2274, 5214
*Brassica.* Kale, 2663, 4115
*Brassica.* Sarson, 602–3
*Brassica.* Sprouting broccoli, 2278
*Brassica.* Toria, 4907
*Brassica.* Turnip, 5192
*Cajanus,* 3933
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 1829
*Capsicum,* 1945, 3507–8, 3514, 4900, 4905
*Carthamus.* Safflower, 4933
*Cenchrus,* 1538
Cereals, 2883, 4231
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 818, 1047–9, 5324
*Cichorium.* Chicory, 5230
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 2301, 5241
*Cochliobolus,* 4580
*Cocos.* Coconut, 688, 3649
*Coix,* 1512
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1669
Crop plants, 4151–2
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 2311, 5249
*Cucumis.* Melon, 3812, 5232
*Cucurbita,* 5232, 5246
Cucurbits, 894, 5233
*Dactylis,* 385
*Datura,* 2001
*Daucus.* Carrot, 1164, 2239, 5192, 5200
*Euchlaena,* 3075
*Fagus.* Beech, 5140
Forest trees, 3722, 5119–21, 5124
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 3674, 5079
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 4141, 5300–2
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 500–1, 507, 509, 514, 1083, 1769, 1814, 3410, 3413, 4755, 4772–3
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 1982
*Hibiscus,* 533, 5229
*Hordeum.* Barley, 301, 315–6, 320, 322, 325, 329–38, 343–4, 1044, 1206, 1457, 1460, 3146, 3151–2, 4115, 4230, 4514, 4517–8
*Humulus.* Hop, 593, 1942
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 1662
*Juglans.* Walnut, 3637, 5021
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2017
*Laminaria,* 5333–4
*Lathyrus,* 454, 4099
Leguminous forage crops, 412
*Lespedeza,* 1573
*Linum.* Flax, 2725, 3429, 4129
*Lolium,* 68, 392, 394–5
*Lotus.* Birdsfoot trefoil, 447–8
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 69, 781, 787–9, 791, 2017, 2317, 2772, 3507, 3753, 3837–8, 3858, 3875, 4127, 4141, 4951, 5254
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 446, 4677–8
*Malus.* Apple, 648, 2043
*Medicago,* 418, 424, 4633–5, 4641, 4644, 4647

Genetics—*continued.*
*Melilotus.* Sweet clover, 1574, 4675
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 564, 1901, 1905–6, 2725, 4855, 4871
*Oryza.* Rice, 882, 1093, 1488, 1491, 1497, 3179, 3181–2, 4545, 4548
*Papaver.* Poppy, 4888
*Penicillium,* 4983
*Pennisetum,* 348, 4526, 4613
*Phaseolus,* 802–3, 2367, 2373
*Phleum,* 386
*Physoderma,* 3047
*Pinus.* Pine, 745, 2176–7, 2179, 2182, 2209, 2219, 5154, 5168
*Pisum.* Pea, 2017, 2400, 2407–8, 3916–8, 4164
*Populus.* Poplar, 738
*Prunus.* Apricot, 3609
*Prunus.* Cherry, 2060
*Prunus.* Nectarine, 2077
*Prunus.* Peach, 3617
*Prunus.* Plum, 4998
*Puccinia,* 222
*Pyrus.* Pear, 2050
*Raphanus.* Radish, 1053, 2244, 5192
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 605
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 3554
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 2007, 2015
*Saccharomyces,* 3954
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1117, 4802, 4814
*Secale.* Rye, 245, 1347–9, 2663, 3031, 4404
*Setaria,* 2770
*Solanum.* Potato, 100, 1610, 1628–9, 1639, 2647, 2649, 2658, 2670, 3317, 3323, 3325–6, 3333, 3336, 3339, 3379, 4136, 4724, 4726–7, 4741
*Sorghum,* 404, 3168, 3174, 4539
*Sorghum,* for sugar, 2791
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 2282
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 1931
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 428, 4657, 4659
*Trifolium.* Subterranean clover, 3288
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4661
*Triticum.* Wheat, 163–6, 178, 202, 204, 206, 221, 1039, 1088, 1211, 1242–6, 1300, 1302, 1310, 2663, 2672, 2725, 2731, 2734, 2914, 3002, 4115, 4129, 4230, 4271–4, 4289, 4291, 4294, 4318, 4345, 4349, 4357, 4365–6, 4369, 4374, 4378
*Vaccinium,* 2130, 5065
*Venturia,* 2040
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2568, 5278
*Vicia.* Vetch, 3293
*Vigna.* Cowpea, 1162, 2381, 5295
*Vitis,* 727, 4141
*Zea.* Maize, 255–7, 280, 282, 285, 291, 294, 296, 1205, 1363–5, 1383, 1398, 1412, 1423, 1428–9, 1433, 3042, 3047, 3049–50, 3075, 3079, 3086, 3115, 4044, 4413–6, 4449, 4456, 4472, 4489–90, 4494–6
*Zea.* Sweet corn, 3936
Genome analysis
*Agropyron,* 4620–1
*Artemisia,* 4938
*Bothriochloa,* 4607–8
*Brassica,* 5211
*Capillipedium,* 4608
*Echinochloa,* 4529
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 500
*Hibiscus,* 4796
*Mentha,* 3939
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 1900, 3478–9
*Oryza.* Rice, 1498, 2736, 4546
*Prunus.* Cherry, 671
*Secale.* Rye, 171, 1346, 2663, 2948, 4115
*Sitanion,* 4621
*Solanum.* Potato, 1625, 4701
*Triticum.* Wheat, 171, 2948, 4115, 4381

eographical races
*Acer*, 5123
*Acer*, for sugar, 4849
*Fagus*. Beech, 5139
Forest trees, 2186
*Larix*. Larch, 2221, 3741, 3751, 5183–4
*Lespedeza*, 437
*Lupinus*. Lupin, 1580
*Picea*. Spruce, 2220, 3724, 3741–2, 5108
*Pinus*. Pine, 748, 2172, 2213, 3720, 3741–2, 3745, 5123, 5156–61, 5166, 5174
*Pseudotsuga*. Douglas fir, 2220, 2222, 3720, 5185
Pulses, 2354
*Sphacelotheca*, 3156
*Tsuga*, 3720
*Zea*. Maize, 269, 4469
eography, 841, 2606, 5349
*Betula*. Birch, 3733
Crop plants, 4186
*Dactylis*, 1522
Leguminous forage crops, 4628
*Solanum*. Potato, 4200
ermination
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 551, 3461
Crop plants, 845, 2836
*Dactylis*, 4591
*Fragaria*. Strawberry, 2138
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 508–9
*Hordeum*. Barley, 1453, 3143
*Linum*. Linseed, 4907
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3843
*Oryza*. Rice, 2879, 3197
*Pennisetum*, 1463
*Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 1862
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 4655
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1271, 2756, 2879, 4339
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 3889
*ibberella*
Cereals, 1216
Crop plants, 3951
Development, 3951
Gibberellins, 1216
Mutation, induced, 1216, 2437, 3951–2
*Triticum*. Wheat, 213, 2995, 4370
Ultraviolet rays, 1216, 2437, 3951–2
*Zea*. Maize, 291, 3122–4, 4488
ibberellins, 837
*Avena*. Oats, 4403
*Brassica*, 1159
Cereals, 4237
Crop plants, 3951
*Cucumis*. Cucumber, 774
*Gibberella*, 1216, 3951
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 4928
*Hordeum*. Barley, 837, 4248
*Lactuca*. Lettuce, 2292
*Ribes*, 5057–8
*Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 4916
*Solanum*. Potato, 3325
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 1565
*Triticum*. Wheat, 837, 4248
*Vitis*, 3718–9
*Zea*. Maize, 1432–3, 3102
inger, *see Zingiber*
lands, 3970
lass, cultivation under
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2322, 2344
lobe artichoke, *see Cynara*
*loeotinia*
*Lolium*, 68
*lomerella*
*Citrullus*. Water melon, 1162, 2301
*Coffea*. Coffee, 4886
*Cucumis*. Melon, 2297
*Lupinus*. Lupin, 1582
*Glomerella—continued.*
β-Glucosidase, 3988–9
Glutamic dehydrogenase, 2657
Glutathione
*Allium*. Onion, 2621
*Glycine*. Soya bean
α,β-dichloroisobutyrate, sodium, 809
Breeding, 107, 1017, 2791, 4141, 5299
*Cercospora*, 2397
Cleistogamy, 809
Colour, 3912, 5303
Development, 805
*Etiella*, 3913
Genetics, 4141, 5300–2
Growth period, 808, 2390–1, 3903, 3909
Hairs, 5310
Heat, drought, resistance, 3909
*Heterodera*, 2398, 3906, 3911–2
Hybridization, graft, 5304
Inflorescence, 2392
Irrigation, 3908
*Macrophomina*, 5314
Mičurinism, 4157, 4159
Mutation, 5303
Mutation induced, 2814, 3904–5
Photoperiodism, 808, 2392, 4141, 4159
*Phytophthora*, 2396, 5308, 5313
Plant collections, 2394
Pollen, 3907
Quality, of edible product, 5309–10
*Rhizobium*, 3910, 5312
Seed, 1161, 3912, 5302, 5310
Selection, artificial, 5305
Shedding, 2804
Sowing, 2385
Starch, 2391
Sterility, male, 809
Symbiosis, 4157
Taxonomy, 2393, 3905, 5311
Temperature, effect of, 808
Variation, 5304
Varieties, 117, 805, 807, 2384, 2386–7, 2389, 2398, 3902, 3906, 4174, 5306–8, 5313
Variety trials, 1143, 1160, 2383–5, 2388, 2394, 2704, 2804–6, 3901–3, 3909, 4141, 5297–8, 5309
X rays, 805, 3904
*Xanthomonas*, 2395, 5308
Yield, 5301–2, 5305
Glycoalkaloids
*Solanum*. Potato, 1636
Glycol
*Triticum*. Wheat, 173
Glycosides
*Brassica*, for oil, 4909
*Digitalis*, 2017
*Eucalyptus*, 744
*Gnomonia*
*Juglans*. Walnut, 3639, 5021
Goat grass, *see Aegilops*
Gooseberry, *see Ribes*
*Gossypium*. Cotton
Amphidiploidy, 1794
Aneuploidy, 1158, 4767
*Anthonomus*, 1161
*Aphis*, 3428
Back crossing, 1058, 1083
Breeding, 497–8, 512, 630, 1064–7, 1122, 1125, 1161–2, 1670, 1673–4, 1676, 1715, 1752, 1758–60, 1763, 1766–7, 1789, 1819, 2786, 2813, 3407, 3416, 3423, 3425, 4143, 4754, 5366
Chromosome aberrations, 4766
Chromosome, fine structure, 3418
Cold, effect of, 508–9
Cold resistance, 1161
Colour, 1769, 1822

*Gossypium—continued.*
Combining ability, 4757
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4759
Defoliation, 1125
Development, 507
Development, abnormal, 3413, 3420, 4759
*Empoasca*, 515, 1700, 1706, 1716, 1729, 1738, 1780, 1793, 1807, 1820, 4777
Epistasis, 511, 4756
Fatty oil, 513, 1064, 1815–6
Flower, 1782, 3420, 4759
*Fusarium*, 516–7, 1162, 1798, 4765, 4776
Genetics, 500–1, 507, 509, 514, 1083, 1769, 1814, 3410, 3413, 4755, 4772–3
Genome analysis, 500
Germination, 508–9
Glands, 501, 3410, 4755, 4772–3
Gossypol, 510
Grafting, 1060, 1085
$\gamma$ rays, 1768, 4760
Growth period, 1725, 1727, 3419, 4768
Habit, 4765
Hairs, 511, 1820
Haploidy, 1161
Heterosis, 1161, 1730, 1772, 1774, 4757
History and evolution, 506, 3410
Hybrid varieties, 1771–3, 2786
Hybridization, 503, 1059, 1063, 1069, 1084, 1121, 1123–4, 1682–3, 1697–8, 1701, 1706, 1720, 1732, 1738, 1770, 1791, 1820, 2785, 3411, 3422, 3426, 4769, 4774
Hybridization, graft, 4761
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1103, 1781, 5361
Hybridization, interspecific, 118, 509, 1083, 1085, 1099, 1133, 1158, 1681, 1690, 1697, 1731, 1776–80, 1791, 1807, 3412, 4758–60, 5361
Leaf, 1162, 4777
Linkage, 502
Maleic hydrazide, 4776
Matrocliny, 509
Meiosis, 1099, 1133, 1794, 3418, 4766
Mičurinism, 1795, 4762, 4765
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 1747, 1818
Morphology, 1083
Mutation, induced, 858, 1688, 1768
Mutation, somatic, 4760
Mutation, spontaneous, 1061, 1100, 1782
Nectar, 1161
Nitrogen, 1743
Nucleic acids, 3412
Pathology, 118, 1124, 1715, 2813, 3423, 4143
*Pellicularia*, 1819
Photoperiodism, 4762
Plant collections, 1101, 1105–6, 1108
*Platyedra*, 1702
Pollen, 1797, 4770
Pollination, 1795–6, 3413, 4769
Polyembryony, 4771
Polyploidy, 500–1, 858
Potassium, 4776
*Prodenia*, 1821
Protein, 1814
Quality, of fibre, 504, 512, 515–6, 1058, 1065, 1067–9, 1084, 1121, 1123–4, 1678–89, 1691–2, 1694–702, 1707–8, 1711, 1716, 1718–45, 1749, 1751, 1760–6, 1773–5, 1778–9, 1792–3, 1798–813, 1823, 3417, 4756, 5361
Radiation, 1688
Red leaf, 1738
Seed, 509, 1799, 1814
Seed production, 503, 3421–2
Selection, artificial, 504, 1068–9, 1677, 1751, 1766
Statistics. Biometry, 1805
Statistics. Experimental designs, 499
Statistics. Genetics, 1817
*Gossypium—continued.*
Sterility, fertility, 1060, 1085
Sterility, male, 1161, 1773, 3421
*Sylepta*, 1122, 1139
Temperature, effect of, 4762
*Tetranychus*, 4778
*Thielaviopsis*, 1819
Tirak, 1066
Toxic soils, 4774
Varieties, 496, 505, 516, 1067, 1123, 1139, 1672, 1677–80, 1683–89, 1691–1712, 1714–30, 1733–46, 1748–54, 1761, 1766, 1784–88, 1790–93, 1807, 1818, 1820, 2812, 3414–5, 3417, 4142, 4762–5
Variety trials, 495–6, 1101–2, 1104–8, 1160, 1671–2, 1675, 1678–85, 1687–9, 1691–704, 1706–7, 1709–11, 1716–30, 1733–51, 1755–62, 1764–5, 1790, 1816, 1818, 2804–6, 2812–3, 3405–6, 3408–9, 4141, 4752–3
*Verticillium*, 2772, 3425–7, 4144
Wind, 515
*Xanthomonas*, 514–5, 1689, 1700, 1706, 1714, 1727, 1729–30, 1739, 1754, 1760, 1780, 1807, 3424, 4775
Yield, 1731–2, 1767, 1817–8
Gourd, *see Cucurbita*
Graft hybridization, *see* hybridization, graft
Grafting, 973, 2645
*Betula*. Birch, 3732
*Capsicum*, 4901
*Corchorus*. Jute, 530
*Fagopyrum*. Buckwheat, 4198
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1060, 1085
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3864
*Malus*. Apple, 650, 2036, 3588–9, 4970
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 3487
*Persea*. Avocado, 3653
*Pinus*. Pine, 3746
*Prunus*. Cherry, 2016
*Prunus*. Peach, 2075
*Pyrus*. Pear, 3603, 4987
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 4656
*Vitis*, 724, 726, 2163, 3690
Grain, *see* caryopsis *and* seed
Gram, *see Cicer*.
Grama, *see Bouteloua*
Grape, *see Vitis*
Grapefruit, *see Citrus*
Grasses, 3977, 5363
Breeding, 76, 374, 1514, 1560, 3216–7, 4114, 4574
Chromosome number, 377
*Cochliobolus*, 1215, 4580–1
*Erysiphe*, 3220
Fungi, 888
Growth period, 1516
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4114
Leaf, 72
Nematodes, 888
Pathology, 76
Polyploidy, 4114
Plant collections, 79, 145
*Puccinia*, 381, 3221
*Pyrenophora*, 4581
Reproduction, 4579
Selection, artificial, 4168
*Sogata*, 3214
Starch, 3219
Sterility, fertility, 1517
Sterility, self, 5359
Taxonomy, 3219, 3978, 4581, 5364
*Ustilago*, 4582
Variation, 72, 2652
Varieties, 376, 1516, 2777, 3217, 4576
Variety trials, 374, 1515, 4136
Viruses, 4583
Gravity
*Euchlaena*, 3126

rays, 948, 856, 859, 4018, 4093
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 2105
*Aspergillus*, 2435
*Avena.* Oats, 2790, 2799, 4141, 4384
*Brassica*, 846
*Claviceps*, 3950
*Coffea.* Coffee, 4877
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1669
Crop plants, 1171
*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat, 1319
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1768, 4760
*Hordeum.* Barley, 137, 307, 855, 1440, 1443, 4504, 4510
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2716
*Lespedeza*, 438
*Linum.* Linseed, 609
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 846, 2325, 5256
*Malus.* Apple, 109, 4153
*Morus.* Mulberry, 3630
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4854, 4866
*Oryza.* Rice, 361, 2764, 3187, 4550–1
*Paspalum*, 4604
*Pennisetum*, 4525
*Pinus.* Pine, 5118, 5122
*Pyrus.* Pear, 881
*Quercus.* Oak, 5118
*Rhizobium*, 2429, 5335
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 1963
*Secale.* Rye, 1247, 4153
*Solanum.* Potato, 4153
*Sorghum*, 4536
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 1930
*Triticum.* Wheat, 875, 1247, 1253, 2756, 2759, 2912, 4153, 4288, 4290, 4317, 4338, 4341
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 998–9
*Vitis*, 2793
*Zea.* Maize, 4141
*Grewia*
Flower, 5047
Pollination, 5047
Grey speck
*Avena.* Oats, 71
Growth, *see* development
Growth period
*Acer*, for sugar, 4849
*Agropyron*, 2910, 4622
*Aleurites.* Tung, 2807
*Allium.* Onion, 757, 2254
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 3644
*Asparagus*, 2261
*Avena.* Oats, 234
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 1892
*Brassica.* Brussels sprouts, 3795
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 2273, 3754, 3790
*Brassica.* Rape, 1961, 3521, 4910
*Cajanus*, 819
Cereals, 2874
*Cichorium.* Chicory, 2017
*Coffea.* Coffee, 4879
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1835
Crop plants, 4123
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 2311
*Cucumis.* Melon, 2296
Cucurbits, 2949
*Dactylis*, 385, 2691
*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat, 3012
*Festuca*, 2691, 4115
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 3675
Fruit crops, 635
*Glycine*, Soya bean, 808, 2390–1, 3903, 3909
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1725, 1727, 3419, 4768
Grasses, 1516
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 615
*Hibiscus*, 1840
*Hordeum.* Barley, 301, 317, 319, 1449, 2880, 3138–9, 4511
Growth period—*continued.*
*Hyparrhenia*, 3245
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 3398
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 3802
*Linum.* Flax, 2716
*Lolium*, 72, 78
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 1584
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2318, 2323, 2326, 2828, 3554, 3840, 3844, 3859, 3865, 5265
*Malus.* Apple, 638, 645, 2017, 3585
*Mangifera.* Mango, 5017
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 3486, 4855
*Oryza.* Rice, 356
*Phleum*, 386, 2691
*Phoenix.* Date, 1086
*Pisum.* Pea, 812, 860, 2716, 3925, 4164
*Populus.* Poplar, 738
*Pseudotsuga.* Douglas fir, 752
*Raphanus.* Radish, 2245
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1844, 1861
*Solanum.* Potato, 1626–7, 1650, 3347, 3359–62, 3370, 3393, 4165
*Sorghum*, 3167, 4540
*Trifolium.* Minor species, 434
*Triticum.* Wheat, 162, 164, 189, 194, 1256–8, 1272–6, 2880, 2910, 2912, 2949–55, 2981–2, 2989, 2990, 3002, 4259, 4294, 4323–4, 4343, 4344, 5361
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 145
*Vicia.* Vetch, 436
*Vitis*, 733, 3686, 3704–5, 5087
*Zea.* Maize, 254–5, 280, 1383, 1402, 1407, 3040–1, 3047, 3064, 3081, 3089–94, 3106, 3124, 4473–4
*Zea.* Popcorn, 3937
*Zea.* Sweet corn, 3935
*Guava, see Psidium*
*Gymnachne*
Anatomy, 3252
Cytology, 3252
*Gymnosporangium*
*Malus.* Apple, 657, 4984, 4986
Gynecium, *see* flower

HABIT, 2570
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 2100, 2103, 5033
*Cucumis.* Melon, 5232
*Cucurbita*, 5232
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 5070
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 4765
*Lespedeza*, 1573
*Medicago*, 3261
*Oryza.* Rice, 1491
*Pinus.* Pine, 5154
*Populus.* Poplar, 738
*Ribes.* Black currant, 3552
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 3662
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4665
*Triticum.* Wheat, 226, 4343
*Haemophilus*, 932
Hairs
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 5310
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 511, 1820
*Hibiscus*, 1669
*Humulus.* Hop, 4894
*Prunus.* Peach, 674
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1243
*Halictus*
*Vaccinium*, 4136
*Haltica*
*Vitis*, 735
Haploidy
*Capsicum*, 117
*Cocos.* Coconut, 2109
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1161
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 1978
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 571, 4861

Haploidy—*continued.*
*Secale.* Rye, 4280
*Solanum.* Potato, 3334, 3338, 3341
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4280
*Verticillium*, 1185
*Harmolita*
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1200, 3153
Harvesting
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2345
Vegetable crops, 2237
Hazel, *see Corylus*
Heading broccoli, *see Brassica*
Heat, drought, resistance
*Acer*, for sugar, 4172
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 3646
*Avena.* Oats, 4394
*Bromus*, 3233
*Carthamus.* Safflower, 3535
*Cenchrus*, 1537
*Cucumis.* Melon, 5239
*Festuca*, 2716
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 3909
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1200
*Larix.* Larch, 3752
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 792, 4951
*Malus.* Apple, 652, 4982
*Oryza.* Rice, 2766–7
*Phaseolus*, 5285
*Pisum.* Pea, 3887
*Solanum.* Potato, 3326
*Sorghum*, 117, 354
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1197, 1292–5, 2940, 2989–91, 4333–4
*Vitis*, 3716
*Zea.* Maize, 3121
Heat, effect of
*Capsicum*, 4902
*Phaseolus*, 5291
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1868
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2991, 4344
*Hedysarum*
Inbreeding, 4683
Height
Areca, 5038
*Brassica.* Kale, 74
*Hordeum.* Barley, 74, 843, 3147
*Medicago*, 4637
*Oryza.* Rice, 880, 1491, 3189
*Persea.* Avocado, 3653
*Phleum*, 386
*Pinus.* Pine, 5171
*Prunus.* Cherry, 2016
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 4917
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 3554
*Secale.* Rye, 1250, 3036
*Sorghum*, 3168
*Triticum.* Wheat, 164, 1246, 1250, 2725, 4271, 4274, 4342, 4357
*Zea.* Maize, 255, 3102, 4416
*Helianthus.* Sunflower
Anatomy, 3533
Aneuploidy, 1978
Biochemistry, 3532
Breeding, 612, 615, 1017, 1973, 4924–5, 4927
Cell division, 4088
Colchicine, 1976
2,4-D, 4928
Development, 1979
α-β-Dichloroisobutyrate, sodium, 4928
Embryo, 3528
Fatty oil, 616, 3517, 4929
Fertilization, sexual, 3528
Genetics, 1982
Gibberellin, 4928
Growth period, 615
Haploidy, 1978
*Helianthus.* Sunflower—*continued.*
Heterosis, 3531–2
History and evolution, 4206
Hybridization, 1974
Hybridization, interspecific, 613, 1975, 3773, 4206, 5361
Indole-3-acetic acid, 4928
Leaf, 3533
Maleic hydrazide, 4928
Meiosis, 613, 4206
Mičurinism, 4926, 4929
Mutation, induced, 1976, 3527
α-Naphthyl acetic acid, 4928
Nitrogen, 4929
*Orobanche*, 129
Photosynthesis, 616
Plant collections, 617, 1980
Pollen, 4206
Pollination, 4926
*Puccinia*, 1981–2, 4930–1, 5361
Radioactive isotopes, 3532
Segregation, 3773
*Septoria*, 4932
Sterility, fertility, 613, 3530
Sulphamides, 1976
Synthetics, 1974
Varieties, 614, 1973, 1977, 1980, 4927
Variety trials, 129, 1143
Vegetative reproduction, 3529
X rays, 3527, 4088
*Helictotrichon*
Chromosome number, 3250
*Heliothis*
*Zea.* Maize, 3047
*Zea.* Sweet corn, 118, 1159, 2423, 3046
*Helminthosporium*
Cereals, 1156
Crop plants, 1157
*Poa*, 4588
Hybridization, interspecific, 1157
Segregation, 1157
Taxonomy, 1156
*Zea.* Maize, 1143
*see also Cochliobolus, Pyrenophora and Trichometosphaeria*
*Hemileia*
*Coffea.* Coffee, 586–7
Hemp, *see Cannabis*
Herbicides
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1222
*Linum.* Flax, 3440
*Pisum.* Pea, 5321
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1222
*Zea.* Maize, 4484
Heredity, *see* genetics
Hermaphroditism
*Asparagus*, 2261
Heterocaryosis, 2613, 3985, 4083
*Cochliobolus*, 156
*Penicillium*, 4983
*Streptomyces*, 86
Heterochromatin
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2656
*Heterodera*
*Avena.* Oats, 74, 1336, 2725, 2867, 2871
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 3474
Biotypes, 485–8, 1655–6, 2670, 2725, 2867, 2871, 3384–6, 3911, 4115, 4743
Centres of origin, 1654
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 2398, 3906, 3911–2
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1461, 2725, 2867
*Solanum.* Potato, 485–8, 1654–6, 2647, 2670, 2725, 3384–6, 4115, 4741–3
*Trifolium.* White clover, 2725
Heterosis, 2502
*Achras*, 2018
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 4842

Heterosis—*continued.*
*Brassica.* Cauliflower, 3754
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 4786
*Capsicum,* 3514
*Coffea.* Coffee, 586
*Digitalis,* 2017
*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat, 1320
Fruit crops, 3568
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1161, 1730, 1772, 1774, 4757
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 3531–2
*Hibiscus,* 1840
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4501
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 779, 2322, 5266
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 566, 2800
*Papaver.* Poppy, 3503
*Raphanus.* Radish, 2243
*Secale.* Rye, 4141
*Solanum.* Egg plant, 2349, 5191, 5272–3
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 145
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1090, 2906
*Vitis,* 5087
*Zea.* Maize, 269–70, 872, 911, 1366, 1393, 2503, 3070–4, 3080, 4452
Heterothallism, 960, 1072, 1141, 2657
*Erysiphe,* 341
*Saccharomyces,* 5345
*Tolyposporium,* 1072
*Trichometasphaeria,* 4616
*Ustilago,* 1855
Heterozygosis, 50, 2501
*Sorghum,* 4537
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 4651
*Hevea.* Rubber, 5368
Breeding, 623, 3544–5, 4942
Combining ability, 3548
*Corticium,* 2006
Cytology, 3542
*Dothidella,* 3547, 3550
Hybridization, 3542, 3546–7
Hybridization, interspecific, 3542
Leaf, 3545
*Phytophthora,* 3547
Plant collections, 624, 3542
Varieties, 2005, 3549
Variety trials, 623–4, 2004, 3543, 4942
Hexachlorocyclohexane, 1005
*Hibiscus*
Chromosome morphology, 1839
Cold resistance, 3444
Colour, 5229
Combining ability, 1840
Chromosome number, 1839
Genome analysis, 4796
Growth period, 1840
Genetics, 533, 5229
Hairs, 1669
Heterosis, 1840
History and evolution, 1839
Hybridization, 2788
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5361
Hybridization, interspecific, 532–3, 3444–5, 4141, 5229
Meiosis, 4796
*Meloidogyne,* 2798
Photoperiodism, 2798
Polyploidy, 1839
Quality, of fibre, 4795
*Sclerotinia,* 1669
Segregation, 1840
Selection, artificial, 1669
Taxonomy, 4796
Toxic soils, 3445
Variety trials, 1669, 1838, 4794
Yield, 1840
*Hibiscus,* as vegetable
Varieties, 2351
*Hicoria, see Carya*
*Hippophae*
Breeding, 2019
Histology, *see* anatomy
Histones, 4004
History and evolution, 53, 5349
*Aegilops,* 4335
*Agave,* 1842
*Allium,* 2258
*Areca,* 2106
*Avena.* Oats, 2881
*Bothriochloa,* 4607–8
*Bouteloua,* 1545
*Calamagrostis,* 4614
*Carya.* Pecan, 682
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 773
*Coffea.* Coffee, 588
*Commelina,* 620, 4934
Crop plants, 2842, 4176–7
*Dactylis,* 1522
*Daucus.* Carrot, 3982
*Eucalyptus,* 5349
*Fagus.* Beech, 739
*Ficus.* Fig, 2447
Forest trees, 2187, 5124, 5128
Fruit crops, 5358
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 506, 3410
*Helianthus.* Jerusalem artichoke, 4206
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 4206
*Hibiscus,* 1839
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1448
Hybridization, interspecific, 3773, 4206, 5361
*Indigofera,* 450
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 4751
*Juglans.* Walnut, 5024
Leguminous forage crops, 3258, 4628
*Linum.* Flax, 519
*Manihot.* Cassava, 561, 4851
*Mentha,* 5331
Meiosis, 4206
*Miscanthus,* 1535
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4204
*Oryza.* Rice, 366, 1489, 2742–3, 3208, 4528, 4560
*Oryzopsis,* 3249
*Paspalum,* 399
*Pennisetum,* 1464
*Phaseolus,* 5288
*Picea.* Spruce, 5177
*Pisum.* Pea, 3921
*Poa,* 1519
Pollen, 4206
*Prunus.* Cherry, 2065, 4212
*Puccinia,* 345
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 3660
*Secale.* Rye, 3033
Segregation, 3773
*Solanum,* for fruit, 3880
*Solanum.* Potato, 3358, 4199–200, 4721
*Sorghum,* 1471
*Stipa,* 3249
*Trifolium,* 3258
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2881, 4129, 4192, 4335, 5349
*Ulmus.* Elm, 3734–5
Viruses, 2649
*Zea.* Maize, 278, 4469–70
*Zizyphus.* Jujube, 5051
*see also* evolution, general theory
Homocysteine
*Ustilago,* 4492
*Holcus,* 3251
Homozygosis
*Melampsora,* 522
*Zea.* Maize, 3077
Honey bees
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 4141

Hop, *see Humulus*
Hopping quality, *see* quality, for hopping
Hordeeae
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5361
*Hordeum*. Barley
Anatomy, 328
Asynapsis, 3130
Breeding, 68, 74, 102, 108, 118, 121, 149, 151, 300, 311–2, 323, 886, 1014, 1187, 1198, 2663, 2728, 3135, 3145, 3147, 4132, 4135
Caryopsis, 849–51, 1451, 4502, 4505
Cell division, 313, 4090
Chlorophyll, 1438
Chromosome aberrations, 843, 850–1, 2761, 4510
Chromosome, fine structure, 990, 4084
Chromosome number, 1454, 4240
*Cochliobolus*, 1437, 1458, 3150
Cold resistance, 2855, 2886, 3139, 3146, 4248
Competition, 152
Crossing over, 4500
Dormancy, 4115
Embryo, 1437
Embryology, 844
Epidermis, 325
Epistasis, 3129
*Erysiphe*, 97, 108, 145, 323, 329–42, 1187, 1455–7, 3148–9, 4115, 4514
Ethyleneimine, 1440
Ethylmethane sulphate, 137, 855
Ethyl methanesulphonate, 325, 1439–40
Flower, 152, 302, 1044, 4136
Formaldehyde, 1441
Genetics, 301, 315–6, 320, 322, 325, 329–38, 343–4, 1044, 1206, 1457, 1460, 3146, 3151–2, 4115, 4230, 4514, 4517–8
Germination, 1453, 3143
Gibberellin, 837, 4248
$\gamma$ rays, 137, 307, 855, 1440, 1443, 4504, 4510
Growth period, 301, 317, 319, 1449, 2880, 3138–9, 4511
*Harmolita*, 1200, 3153
Heat, drought, resistance, 1200
Height, 74, 843, 3147
Herbicides, 1222
*Heterodera*, 1461, 2725, 2867
Heterosis, 4501
History and evolution, 1448
Hybridization, 74, 303, 3146
Hybridization, graft, 174
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4381, 5361
Hybridization, interspecific, 1045, 1437, 1448
Inflorescence, 74, 322, 343, 1450
Leaf, 318
Linkage, 74, 304–5
Lodging, 323, 328, 3147
Maleic hydrazide, 1440
2-Mercaptoethanol, 313
Mičurinism, 2855, 2880, 3138, 4156, 4505
Mixoploidy, 315–6
Modifiers, 302
Morphology, 328
Multiple genes, 1045
Mutation, 1438, 3132
Mutation, back, 1443
Mutation, induced, 97, 137, 306–7, 325, 837, 850, 855, 1206, 1439–42, 2663, 2670, 2725, 3133, 3148, 4115, 4232, 4504, 5359
Nitrogen, 4512
Nutrients, 4241
Oxygen, 849
Pathology, 2885, 3145
Photoperiodism, 301, 319, 1449, 4511
Plant collections, 2867, 2885, 3144
Pleiotropy, 4502–3
Protein, 2674
*Puccinia*, 100, 157, 343, 345, 1217, 2725, 2867, 3152, 4115
*Hordeum*. Barley—*continued*.
*Pyrenophora*, 1459
*Pythium*, 1213
Quality, for malting and brewing, 151, 312, 323, 1444, 1452–3, 2673, 2685, 2815, 3141–3, 3148, 4115, 4513
Quality, nutritive value, 2815, 3140
Quality, of straw plait, 324
Quantitative characters, 1045
Radiation, 97, 306, 325, 844, 848–9, 4115, 4232
Radioactive isotopes, 4230
*Rhopalosiphum*, 4517
Segregation, 303, 1448, 3130
Selection, natural, 4511
Soil pH, 2867
Sterility, fertility, 320–1, 4512
Strontium, 4230
Taxonomy, 326, 1454, 4240
Temperature, effect of, 4500
Thymidine, 4090
Toxic soils, 327
*Toxoptera*, 4518
Translocation, 314, 4500
*Ustilago*, 343–4, 1197, 1460, 2695, 3151, 4509, 4515–6
Variation, 3131
Varieties, 92, 97, 308–12, 1164, 1197, 1200, 1445–7, 1455, 2727–8, 2810, 2865–6, 2918, 3134–7, 4115, 4506–9
Variety trials, 74, 92, 1164–5, 1189–92, 1197, 1201–3, 1434–6, 1444, 1452, 2776, 2817, 2862–6, 3127–8, 3141–2, 3144, 4114, 4136, 4228–9, 4499, 4508, 4513
Vernalization, 1449
Viruses, 321, 346–7, 2887
Water, effect of, 849, 884
X rays, 843, 884, 1206, 1439, 1441
Yield, 74, 152, 322
Hormones
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3840, 3860
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 838
*Zea*. Maize, 3072
Horse bean, *see Vicia*
*Humulus*. Hop
Anatomy, 3505
Biochemistry, 3505
Breeding, 1936, 3504, 4892
Climate, 1941
Genetics, 593, 1942
Hairs, 4894
Mičurinism, 4893
Morphology, 3505
*Pseudoperonospora*, 594, 1942
Quality, for hopping, 592–3, 1937, 1941, 4893
Resin, 4893
Taxonomy, 3505
Variation, 592
Varieties, 1940, 3505, 4893
Variety trials, 1939, 4891
*Verticillium*, 2009
Yield, 4895
Hybridization, 19, 4106, 4111, 4182
*Agropyron*, 410, 4622
*Anthoxanthum*, 77
*Apium*. Celery, 3754
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 600
*Atropa*, 1999
*Avena*. Oats, 229
*Beta*. Mangel, 1878, 3763
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 549, 1878, 2647, 2716, 3763
*Brassica*. Brussels sprouts, 5220
*Brassica*. Cabbage, 3553
*Brassica*. Rape, 2647
*Brassica*. Sprouting broccoli, 2275
*Capsicum*, 2766
*Cichorium*. Chicory, 5230
*Citrus*, 4141, 5006
*Cocos*. Coconut, 600, 3647
*Coffea*. Coffee, 587

ybridization—*continued.*
*Cucumis.* Melon, 2017
*Dactylis,* 72, 77, 382–3
*Erysiphe,* 342
*Festuca,* 77
Forest trees, 2187
Fruit crops, 2767, 3559
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 503, 1059, 1063, 1069, 1084, 1121, 1123–4, 1682–3, 1697–8, 1701, 1706, 1720, 1732, 1738, 1770, 1791, 1820, 2785, 3411, 3422, 3426, 4769, 4774
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 1974
*Hevea.* Rubber, 3542, 3546–7
*Hibiscus,* 2788
*Hordeum.* Barley, 74, 303, 3146
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 3754
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 69, 2319, 3858, 3875, 5267
*Malus.* Apple, 2767
*Mangifera.* Mango, 2766, 5015
*Medicago,* 73, 2772, 3261, 4636–7, 4645
*Mentha,* 2424
*Musa.* Banana, 2018, 2766–7
*Nephelium.* Litchi, 2766
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 565, 578, 1899, 1911, 4856, 4864
*Oryza.* Rice, 2766, 3184
*Panicum,* 3154
*Paspalum,* 4602
*Pennisetum,* 2766
*Phaseolus,* 74, 2766, 3553
*Picea.* Spruce, 749
*Piper.* Pepper, 2766–7
*Pisum.* Pea, 3920
*Prunus.* Peach, 2071, 3617
*Psidium.* Guava, 2766
*Puccinia,* 4396
*Pyrus.* Pear, 1159
*Ribes.* Black currant, 3552
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 3554
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 3552
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1117, 1857
*Solanum.* Egg plant, 2766
*Solanum.* Potato, 488, 1166, 3319, 3334
*Sorghum,* 87, 2766, 4542
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 3500
*Tilia.* Lime, 749
*Trichometasphaeria,* 1424
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4663
*Triticum.* Wheat, 74, 1040, 1278, 2766, 4277
*Vicia.* Vetch, 1571
*Zea.* Sweet corn, 2766, 5329
ybridization, graft, 973, 4066
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 4820
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 761, 5191, 5213
*Capsicum,* 3510
*Citrus.* Orange, 679
*Coriandrum,* 5332
Crop plants, 140
*Datura,* 3882
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 5304
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 4761
*Hordeum.* Barley, 174
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 783, 2327, 3350, 3848, 5258–9
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 573
*Sesamum.* Sesame, 607
*Solanum.* Egg plant, 2350, 3881–2, 5191, 5259
*Solanum.* Potato, 3350
*Triticum.* Wheat, 174–5, 200
*Vitis,* 734. 3693
*Zea.* Maize, 140, 174, 272, 3080
ybridization, intergeneric
*Aegilops,* 1248, 2663, 2716, 2729–30, 4115, 4193, 4381
*Agropyron,* 172, 1042, 1251, 1270, 1292, 2670, 2909–10, 4112, 4283, 4621, 5361
*Althaea,* 1781
*Bothriochloa,* 4607–8
Hybridization, intergenetic—*continued.*
*Brassica,* 1053
*Brassica.* Kale, 756
*Brassica.* Rape, 5359
*Capillipedium,* 4608
*Citrus,* 5008
*Citrus.* Lemon, 2085
*Dichanthium,* 4608
*Elymus,* 4406, 5361
*Euchlaena,* 295, 1070, 1394, 3075–6, 4435
*Festuca,* 393, 1527, 2716, 2725, 4578, 4599
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1103, 1781, 5361
Grasses, 4114
*Hibiscus,* 5361
Hordeeae, 5361
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4381, 5361
*Lolium,* 72, 393, 1527, 2716, 2725, 4578, 4599
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 780, 2324, 3350, 3842, 3876
*Oryza.* Rice, 4547
*Oryzopsis,* 407, 3249, 4615
*Phalaris,* 3090
*Poncirus,* 5008
*Quercus.* Oak, 3726
*Raphanus.* Radish, 756, 1053
*Saccharomyces,* 3956
*Schizosaccharomyces,* 3956
*Secale.* Rye, 85, 167, 170–1, 1247, 1249–50, 1269, 1343, 1345, 2663, 4115, 4194, 4279–82, 4325, 4406, 5359, 5361
*Sitanion,* 4621
*Solanum,* for fruit, 780, 3842
*Solanum.* Potato, 3350
*Sorghum,* 4547
*Stipa,* 407, 3249, 4615
*Thespesea,* 1103
*Tripsacum,* 1395
*Triticum.* Wheat, 85, 167, 169–72, 1042, 1247–51, 1269–70, 1292, 1343, 1345, 2663, 2670, 2716, 2729–30, 2767, 2907–10, 4112, 4115, 4193–4, 4279–83, 4325, 4381, 5359, 5361
*Zea.* Maize, 295, 1070, 1394–5, 3075–6, 3090, 4435
Hybridization, interspecific, 20, 4001
*Abies.* Fir, 5180–1
*Acacia,* for tanning, 1995–6
*Acer,* 5134
*Agropyron,* 408, 411, 3255, 4619–20
*Aleurites.* Tung, 118, 2807
*Allium,* 5361
*Alnus.* Alder, 5111
*Annona,* 2018
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 600, 4907
*Artemisia,* 4938
*Avena.* Oats, 74, 1331, 2725
*Baptisia,* 1585–6, 2504
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 3464, 4114, 4827
*Betula.* Birch, 3732, 5141, 5144
*Bothriochloa,* 4607–8
*Brassica,* 97, 846, 1056–7, 1960, 2017, 3785
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 2269–70, 5212
*Brassica.* Kohl rabi, 74
*Brassica.* Mustard, for oil, 4909
*Brassica.* Rape, 97, 1598, 1960, 2716, 5212
*Brassica.* Swede, 1598
*Brassica.* Turnip, 97, 1598
*Bromus,* 4594–5
*Capsicum,* 1946–7
*Carthamus.* Safflower, 3534
*Carya.* Pecan, 683
*Castanea.* Chestnut, 2096, 5028
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 5361
*Citrus,* 2018, 2078
*Citrus.* Lemon, 2085
*Citrus.* Tangerine, 4141
*Cochliobolus,* 4580
*Coix,* 1513

Hybridization, interspecific—*continued.*
*Corchorus.* Jute, 529–30, 1073, 1076–8, 1080–1, 1126–32, 1134–5, 1669, 4791
*Cucumis.* Melon, 4141
*Cucurbita,* 2306–7, 2309
*Cynodon,* 4592
*Dactylis,* 77, 382, 384, 3227, 5361
*Dichanthium,* 402, 3241–3
*Eucalyptus,* 3738, 5148, 5349
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2016
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 118, 509, 1083, 1085, 1099, 1133, 1158, 1681, 1690, 1697, 1731, 1776–80, 1791, 1807, 3412, 4758–60, 5361
*Helianthus.* Jerusalem artichoke, 3773, 4206, 5361
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 613, 1975, 3773, 4206, 5361
*Helminthosporium,* 1157
*Hevea.* Rubber, 3542
*Hibiscus,* 532–3, 3444–5, 4141, 5229
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1045, 1437, 1448
*Juglans.* Walnut, 3635
*Juniperus,* 2205
*Larix.* Larch, 5182
*Lathyrus,* 1592
*Lotus.* Birdsfoot trefoil, 73, 447, 1589
*Luffa,* 1843
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 846, 2017, 2323, 2668, 3350, 3841, 3856, 3868, 3870–1, 5361, 5255
*Malus.* Apple, 2007, 2016, 4972
*Medicago,* 2663, 4115, 4638, 5361
*Melilotus.* Sweet clover, 1575–6, 3298
*Mentha,* 820, 2424, 3939, 5331
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 567, 574, 579, 1158, 1900, 1914, 2750, 3478–80, 3491, 4857–8, 4862, 5361
*Oryza.* Rice, 1489, 1498, 2736, 2746–7, 3185, 4546
*Papaver.* Poppy, 1935, 4211
*Paspalum,* 118, 4602
*Pennisetum,* 1055, 1071, 1143, 1539, 4141
*Phalaris,* 1532–3, 4606
*Phaseolus,* 801, 2017, 2670, 4134, 4141
*Phoenix.* Date, 1086
*Picea.* Spruce, 5177
*Pinus.* Pine, 2179, 2208, 2211, 3747, 5168
*Poa,* 4137
*Populus.* Poplar, 738, 2189, 2194, 5115
*Prunus.* Cherry, 671, 2016, 2065, 2749, 3613, 4141, 4212
*Prunus.* Peach, 3613, 4141
*Prunus.* Plum, 2016, 2053
*Pyrus.* Pear, 3607
*Quercus.* Oak, 2190–1
*Ribes,* 2007, 3663, 4213, 5058
*Ribes.* Black currant, 694, 2007, 2120, 3552, 5062
*Ribes.* Gooseberry, 694, 2007, 2120
*Ribes.* Red currant, 2015
*Rubus,* 2007, 2748, 3558
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 3661
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 2015, 5054
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 4803
*Salix.* Willow, 2203, 5150
*Salvia.* Sage, 3938
*Secale.* Rye, 1346, 2668, 3033
*Setaria,* 2770, 3159
*Solanum.* Egg plant, 2349, 5274
*Solanum.* Potato, 491, 1062, 1606, 1623, 1625, 1628, 1637, 2658, 2670, 2725, 3313, 3338, 3341, 3348, 3386, 4115, 4136, 4201, 4700–1, 4709, 4742, 4731, 5361
*Sorghum,* 3170, 5361
*Streptomyces,* 3945
Stone fruits, 4994
*Swietenia,* 5146–7
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 591
*Trifolium,* 426, 4650, 5361
*Trifolium.* White clover, 431
*Triticum.* Wheat, 167–8, 1087–9, 1237, 1247, 1265–6, 1303, 1343, 2767, 2902, 2907, 2985, 4191–2, 4259–60, 4278, 4381, 5361
Hybridization. interspecific—*continued.*
*Tsuga,* 2207
*Urena,* 1669
*Vitis,* 2149–50, 2170, 3688–92, 4141, 5089, 5096, 5107
*Zizyphus.* Jujube, 3657
Hybridization, wide
Cereals, 2877
Crop plants, 4256, 5361
Forest trees, 5361
Fruit crops, 5361
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 5053
Hybrid varieties
*Allium.* Onion, 2251, 3760, 3774, 5203
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 1879–80, 4825–6
*Brassica.* Brussels sprouts, 5219, 3795
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 2266–7, 2270, 5195
*Brassica.* Cauliflower, 5195
*Brassica.* Kale, 4115
*Brassica.* Sprouting broccoli, 108, 5218
*Brassica.* Turnip, 2725
*Capsicum,* 1948
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 2300–2, 3815, 5190
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 2839, 3822, 3826, 3828, 5190, 51
*Daucus.* Carrot, 5199
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 3671
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1771–3, 2786
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2291
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 778, 2228, 2320–1, 2695, 376 3833, 3839–40, 5190, 5195
*Medicago,* 1550
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 3477
*Populus.* Poplar, 737
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 4917
*Sorghum,* 349–51, 1472, 3167–8, 4534–5, 4612
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 3760, 3796
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2903–5
Vegetable crops, 3758
*Vitis,* 728, 1112
*Zea.* Maize, 255, 258–66, 268, 275, 1046, 1115, 11 1161, 1164, 1368–92, 2699, 2716, 2766–8, 2807, 28 2841, 2873, 3040, 3051–69, 3082, 3105, 4418–44 4446–50, 4497
*Zea.* Popcorn, 3934, 3937
*Zea.* Sweet corn, 2420–2, 3760, 3934, 5195
Hybrid vigour, *see* heterosis
Hydathodes
*Capsicum,* 1950
β-Hydroxyethyl-hydrazine
*Ananas.* Pineapple, 707
Hydroxystilbene
*Eucalyptus,* 744
*Hylemyia*
*Allium.* Onion, 5208
*Brassica.* Turnip, 1597
Hyoscine
*Datura,* 3539
Hyoscyamine
*Datura,* 2001
*Hyparrhenia*
Growth period, 3245
Photoperiodism, 3245
Hypostasis, *see* epistasis

*ILEX*
*Botrytis,* 742
Immunology, *see* serology
Inbreeding
*Acacia,* for tanning, 1996
*Allium.* Onion, 3754
*Astragalus,* 4680
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 3754
*Brassica.* Cauliflower, 3754
*Festuca,* 4601
*Hedysarum,* 4683
*Lolium,* 77, 3234

breeding—*continued.*
*Oryza.* Rice, 2744
*Puccinia,* 223
*Secale.* Rye, 4409
*Solanum.* Potato, 1606, 4134
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 73
*Zea.* Maize, 253, 1097, 1396, 3086, 3104, 3118, 4453–5
compatibility, *see* sterility, fertility
*digofera*
Chromosome number, 450
History and evolution, 450
doleacetic acid
*Anethum,* 3940
*Ribes,* 5057
dole-3-acetic acid
*Avena.* Oats, 4403
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 4928
*Ribes.* Red currant, 2118
dole-3-butyric acid
*Cynodon,* 4593
florescence
*Agropyron,* 4624
*Ananas.* Pineapple, 707
*Avena.* Oats, 108, 228
*Carya.* Pecan, 2092
*Eleusine,* 4531
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 2392
*Hordeum.* Barley, 74, 322, 343, 1450
*Juglans.* Walnut, 2092
*Lolium,* 71
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 782, 3554
*Mangifera.* Mango, 1054, 1118
*Oryza.* Rice, 1499–500, 1502, 2735, 3200
*Pennisetum,* 348
*Piper.* Pepper, 598
*Ribes.* Black currant, 3552
*Sclerostachya,* 4611
*Setaria,* 3160
*Sorghum,* for sugar, 1161
*Triticum.* Wheat, 166, 2911, 4353
*Zea.* Maize, 281, 1415, 3040
frared rays
*Allium.* Onion, 861
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 59
heritance, *see* genetics
heritance of acquired characters
*Linum.* Flax, 3429
hibitors, 900
*Oryza.* Rice, 1093
*Zea.* Maize, 293
sects, 2461, 3973–4
Cereals, 4251
*Coffea.* Coffee, 4881
Crop plants, 2467
*Ulmus.* Elm, 3735
*Zea.* Maize, 3046
tensifiers, *see* modifiers
terchanges
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2619
*see also* translocation
terference, 18
*Saccharomyces,* 3955
*Secale.* Rye, 3032
tergeneric hybridization, *see* hybridization, intergeneric
ternal rust spot
*Solanum.* Potato, 478
terspecific hybridization, *see* hybridization, interspecific
version, *see* translocation
odine
*Lolium,* 3236
*pomoea.* Sweet potato
Breeding, 493, 2772, 2796, 3394–5
*Ceratostomella,* 3402
Genetics, 1662
Growth period, 3398
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato—*continued.*
History and evolution, 4751
*Meloidogyne,* 3403
Quality, nutritive value, 3401
Radioactive isotopes, 1662
Root, 3400
Selection, artificial, 1148, 1663, 3400
Statistics. Experimental designs, 3396
Sterility, fertility, 3399, 4750–1
Taxonomy, 1667
Varieties, 471, 494, 1148, 1664–7, 3397–8, 4747–9
Variation, 1662, 4751
Variety trials, 1159, 2806, 4141, 4950, 5188
Vegetative reproduction, 1662
Viruses, 1668, 3404
Irrigation
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 3908
*Oryza.* Rice, 3208, 4544
*Solanum.* Potato, 1640
*Sorghum,* 4535
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1289, 2899, 2958, 4243
*Zea.* Maize, 1419, 4446–7
*Isariopsis*
*Phaseolus,* 803
Isoleucine
*Saccharomyces,* 2440
Isothiocyanates
*Brassica.* Rape, 1962
*Itersonilia*
*Pastinaca.* Parsnip, 3754

JAROVIZATION, *see* vernalization
Jerusalem artichoke, *see Helianthus*
Job's tears, *see Coix*
*Juglans.* Walnut
Breeding, 2094, 2184
Development, abnormal, 2092
Fruit, 2093
Genetics. 3637, 5021
*Gnomonia,* 3639, 5021
History and evolution, 5024
Hybridization, interspecific, 3635
Inflorescence, 2092
Leaf, 5021
Pollen, 3638
Pollination, 5025
Quality, nutritive value, 2094
Quality, of edible product, 3637, 5022
Selection, artificial, 3636
Taxonomy, 3638
Varieties, 634, 3566, 4963
Variety trials, 5022
Jujube, *see Zizyphus*
June yellows
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2141–2
Juniper, *see Juniperus*
*Juniperus*
Hybridization, interspecific, 2205
Taxonomy, 2206, 5152
Varieties, 2206
Jute, *see Corchorus*

KALE, *see Brassica*
Karyology, *see* nucleus
Keeping quality, *see* quality, for storage
Kenaf, *see Hibiscus*
Kidney bean, *see Phaseolus*
Kidney vetch, *see Anthyllis*
Kinetin
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4862
Kinetochore, *see* centromere
Knotgrass, *see Paspalum*
Koffiedik
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 2274, 5214
Kohl rabi, *see Brassica*

Kok saghyz, *see Taraxacum*, for rubber
Kola, *see Cola*

*LACTUCA*. Lettuce
Breeding, 2288, 2795
*Bremia*, 2017, 2291, 2294, 3754
Brown rib, 2795, 5224
Genetics, 2017
Gibberellins, 2292
$\gamma$ rays, 2716
Growth period, 3802
Hybridization, 3754
Hybrid varieties, 2291
Ethyl methane sulphonate, 2716
Ethyl sulphate, 2716
Mutation, induced, 2716
*Pemphigus*, 5228
Photoperiodism, 2228, 3802
*Sclerotinia*, 2017
Selection, artificial, 3753, 5224
Seed production, 2293
Varieties, 1178, 2017, 2289–91, 3760, 3800–1, 5225–7
Variety trials, 2225–6, 2286–7, 3799, 5222–3
Lamarckism, *see* inheritance of acquired characters
*Laminaria*
Genetics, 5333–4
Varieties, 5333
Land races
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 3282
*Triticum*. Wheat, 192
*Solanum*. Potato, 3351
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 5279
*Zea*. Maize, 4466–8
*Laphygma*
*Zea*. Maize, 296
Larch, *see Larix*
*Larix*. Larch
Breeding, 5111
Cold resistance, 5130
Development, 3726
Ecotypes, 2189
Geographical races, 2221, 3741, 3751, 5183–4
Heat, drought, resistance, 3752
Hybridization, interspecific, 5182
Pollen, 5126
Polyploidy, 5126
Variety trials, 5115, 5184
Water balance, 3752
Lasiocarpine
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 4097
*Lasioglossum*
*Vaccinium*, 4136
*Laspeyresia*
*Pisum*. Pea, 2410
*Prunus*. Plum, 2057
Lateness, *see* growth period
*Lathyrus*
Chromosome breakage, 4099
Colour, 454
Genetics, 454, 4099
Hybridization, interspecific, 1592
Linkage, 454
Multiple alleles, 454
X rays, 4099
*Lavandula*
Breeding, 595
Essential oil, 596, 1943
Reproduction, 1943
Lavender, *see Lavandula*
Layers
*Brassica*, 3785
Layouts, *see* statistics, experimental designs
Leaf
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 1893, 3466, 4830
*Brassica*. Brussels sprouts, 3553
Leaf—*continued*.
*Brassica*. Rape, 74
*Cannabis*. Hemp, 1830
*Capsicum*, 3514
*Cicer*. Chickpea, 818
*Cocos*. Coconut, 688
*Coffea*. Coffee, 4876, 4880–1
*Cynara*. Globe artichoke, 3784
*Fragaria*. Strawberry, 703, 3554
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1162, 4777
Grasses, 72
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 3533
*Hevea*. Rubber, 3545
*Hordeum*. Barley, 318
*Juglans*. Walnut, 5021
*Lespedeza*, 3296
*Lolium*, 71, 396, 1531, 3237
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3865
*Malus*. Apple, 2027
*Medicago*, 1555, 4637
*Morus*. Mulberry, 3629
*Oryza*. Rice, 1488, 1491
*Persea*. Avocado, 2114
*Pinus*. Pine, 5166
*Pisum*. Pea, 3916, 3919
*Pyrus*. Pear, 663
*Secale*. Rye, 245, 1352
*Solanum*. Potato, 3349, 3360
*Swietenia*, 5147
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 428
*Trifolium*. White clover, 430, 4665
*Vitis*, 3703
*Zea*. Maize, 1412, 3091–3, 3106
Leaf shedding, *see* defoliation
*Leea*
Chromosome number, 2767
Leek, *see Allium*
Leguminous forage crops, 5363
Alkylating agents, 412
Breeding, 1164, 1514, 4574
*Cercospora*, 4629
Genetics, 412
Geography, 4628
History and evolution, 3258, 4628
Oxygen, 412
Plastids, 412
Protein, 3257–8
Radiation, 412
*Rhizobium*, 414–5, 1146, 1164
Selection, artificial, 1146
Varieties, 1027, 2777
Variety trials, 1515, 4136
*Lemna*, 2470
Lemon, *see Citrus*
*Lens*. Lentil
Chromosome breakage, 4099
Chromosome aberrations, 4099
X rays, 4099
Variety trials, 1096
Lentil, *see Lens*
*Leptosphaeria*
*Avena*. Oats, 2716
*Solanum*. Potato, 2670
*Triticum*. Wheat, 3010
*Lespedeza*
$\gamma$ rays, 438
Flower, 1573
Genetics, 1573
Geographical races, 437
Habit, 1573
Leaf, 3296
Mutation, induced, 438–9
*Pellicularia*, 1573
Protein, 3296
Radiation, 439

*espedeza—continued.*
Varieties, 440
Variety trials, 1163, 1572
Water balance, 437
*esquerella*
Fatty oil, 1956
Morphology, 1957
Taxonomy, 1956
Variation, 1957
ethals, 2492, 2574
*Dactylis*, 3226
*Linum*. Flav, 519
*Lolium*, 392
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3554
*Triticum*. Wheat, 2725, 4275
*Zea*. Maize, 1366, 4417
ethal yellows
*Cocos*. Coconut, 3647
ettuce, *see Lactuca*
ight, effect of, 2570, 4052, 4057
*Acer*, 5123
*Avena*. Oats, 1332
*Cannabis*. Hemp, 4789
*Oryza*. Rice, 4564
*Panicum*, 3157
*Pisum*. Pea, 814
*Solanum*. Potato, 1615, 3336, 4726
*Zea*, Maize, 293, 3124
ima bean, *see Phaseolus*
ime, *see Tilia*
inkage, 14–15, 907–10, 956, 2482, 2498, 2522, 2548–50, 4140
*Aspergillus*, 822
*Avena*. Oats, 1332
*Brassica*. Kale, 4115
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 502
*Hordeum*. Barley, 74, 304–5
*Lathyrus*, 454
*Linum*. Flax, 1826
*Lolium*, 392
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2656
*Oryza*. Rice, 3183
*Pisum*. Pea, 2017, 3919
*Secale*. Rye, 3031
*Solanum*. Potato, 2658, 3347
*Sorghum*, 4538
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 4658
*Triticum*. Wheat, 4358
*Trifolium*. White clover, 430
*Tripsacum*, 1367
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 4115
*Zea*. Maize, 1406, 4424
Linseed, *see Linum*
*Linum*. Flax
Breeding, 97, 2716, 3435
*Colletotrichum*, 1827
Fertilization, sexual, 4781
*Fusarium*, 3437–9
Genetics, 2725, 3429, 4129
Growth period, 2716
Herbicides, 3440
Inheritance of acquired characters, 3429
Lethals, 519
Linkage, 1826
*Melampsora*, 100, 522, 1826, 2725, 3438–9, 4129
Mičurinism, 4160
Mutation, induced, 3430
Neutrons, 609, 3430
Photoperiodism, 523
Plastids, 519
Pollen, 520
Polyploidy, 4781
*Polyspora*, 3439
Quality, of fibre, 521
Radiation, 4160
*Linum*. Flax—*continued*.
*Rhizoctonia*, 4784
Sterility, fertility, 2716
Taxonomy, 4782–3
Temperature, effect of, 524
Varieties, 97, 2810, 3431–6
Variation, 523
Variety trials, 1968, 3526, 4784, 4920
X rays, 3430
*Linum*. Linseed
γ rays, 609
Aneuploidy, 4907
Breeding, 1970, 4923
Fatty oil, 609, 1970, 4920
*Fusarium*, 1971, 4923
Germination, 4907
History and evolution, 519
*Melampsora*, 4922–3
Mutation, induced, 609
*Mycosphaerella*, 4921
Plant collections, 3526
Polyploidy, 4907
*Rhizoctonia*, 1971, 4784
Taxonomy, 4782
Translocation, 4907
Varieties, 610–1, 1969, 4908
Variety trials, 518, 1824–5, 3436, 4780, 4784
Viruses, 1969, 1972
X rays, 4907
Yield, 609
*Liriodendron*
Pollination, 5145
Litchi, *see Nephelium*
*Lithocolletis*
*Malus*. Apple, 2044
Lodging
*Avena*. Oats, 233, 2815
*Brassica*. Kale, 4115
Cereals, 1209, 1212, 4236
Crop plants, 1182
*Hordeum*. Barley, 323, 328, 3147
*Oryza*. Rice, 368, 3187, 4571
*Pisum*. Pea, 3931
*Secale*. Rye. 240
*Triticum*. Wheat, 190, 212, 1211, 1296–7, 2679, 2963, 2992–3, 4259, 4365–6
*Zea*. Maize, 291, 3046, 4445, 4449, 4485
*Lolium*
Aneuploidy, 2716
Biochemistry, 394–5
Breeding, 2647
Caryopsis, 1035
Chromosome aberrations, 78
Chromosome number, 1527
Colchicine, 3218
Colour, 392
Density of stand, 397–8
Development, 71
Ecotypes, 71
*Fusarium*, 4132
Genetics, 68, 392, 394–5
*Gloeotinia*, 68
Growth period, 72, 78
Hybridization, intergeneric, 72, 393, 1527, 2716, 2725, 4578, 4599
Inbreeding, 77, 3234
Inflorescence, 71
Iodine, 3236
Leaf, 71, 396, 1531, 3237
Lethals, 392
Linkage, 392
Meiosis, 393, 4599
Neutrons, 3218
Perloline, 1529
Polyploidy, 75, 119, 393, 1528–9, 3218, 4578

*Lolium—continued.*
*Puccinia*, 118, 1531, 3218, 3237
Quality, nutritive value, 71, 80, 1518
Root, 396
Selection, artificial, 71, 78, 80, 1518, 3234
Statistics, 398
Sterility, fertility, 78, 393, 3235
Synthetics, 68
Temperature, effect of, 71
Toxic soils, 1530
Varieties, 2727, 4575, 4600
Variation, 71–2, 80, 394–5, 3236
Variety trials, 75, 2654, 3215, 4132
Yield, 72, 396, 398, 3234
*Lophodermium*
*Pinus*. Pine, 5108
Loquat, *see Eriobotrya*
Lotus, *see Nelumbium*
*Lotus*. Birdsfoot trefoil
Colour, 448
Fruit, 447
*Fungi*, 4679
Genetics, 447–8
Hybridization, interspecific, 73, 447, 1589
Photoperiodism, 449
Polyploidy, 73
*Rhizobium*, 447, 1590
Seed, 448
Variety trials, 73
Love grass, *see Eragrostis*
Lucerne, *see Medicago*
*Luffa*
Hybridization, interspecific, 1843
Lupin, *see Lupinus*
*Lupinus*. Lupin
Alkaloids, 145, 444–5, 1583, 2668, 3299–301, 4677
Breeding, 4141
Chromosome morphology, 1580
Colour, 1584
*Fusarium*, 2725
Genetics, 446, 4677–8
Geographical races, 1580
*Glomerella*, 1582
Growth period, 1584
*Macrosiphum*, 1583
Mutation, induced, 4678
Nucleus, 4205
Plant collections, 145
Polyploidy, 4205
Shedding, 145
*Stemphylium*, 446
Taxonomy, 1581
Temperature, effect of, 1582
Varieties, 443, 3299
Variation, 3300
Viruses, 4226
Water, effect of, 4676
X rays, 4676, 4678
Yield, 3301
Lycopene
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2323, 5267–8
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato
Aneuploidy, 787
Ascorbic acid, 3574
Asynapsis, 787
Back crossing, 795
Biochemistry, 793
Boron, 791
Breeding, 109–10, 115–6, 118, 796, 2228, 2315, 2797, 3753, 3829, 3834, 3836, 3874, 4141, 4952, 5262
Carotene, 3867–8, 5267
Cat face, 2772
Chemicals, effect of, 4125
Chimeras, 3846–7, 5257
Chlorophyll, 789

*Lycopersicon*. Tomato—*continued.*
Chromosome morphology, 988
*Cladosporium*, 793, 2017, 3871
Climate, 3879
Colchicine, 3847, 3856
Cold resistance, 4952
Colour, 2323, 3507, 3843, 5254, 5267
Corky root, 795, 2017
Crossing over, 780, 2656
Development, 69, 2317, 3838, 3857–8
Development, abnormal, 3837
*Didymella*, 2017
Ethyleneimine, 2325
Flower, 2772
Fruit, 4127, 4951–2, 5264, 5267
Fruit cracking, 2797
*Fusarium*, 1159, 1166, 2335, 3874
Genetics, 69, 781, 787–9, 791, 2017, 2317, 2772, 3507, 3753, 3837–8, 3858, 3875, 4127, 4141, 4951, 5254
Germination, 3843
Glass, cultivation under, 2322, 2344
Grafting, 3864
Growth period, 2318, 2323, 2326, 2828, 3554, 3840, 3844, 3859, 3865, 5265
$\gamma$ rays, 846, 2325, 5256
Harvesting, 2345
Heat, drought, resistance, 792, 4951
Heterochromatin, 2656
Heterosis, 779, 2322, 5266
Hormones, 3840, 3860
Hybridization, 69, 2319, 3858, 3875, 5267
Hybridization, graft, 783, 2327, 3350, 3848, 5258–9
Hybridization, intergeneric, 780, 2324, 3842, 3876
Hybridization, interspecific, 846, 2017, 2323, 2668, 3350, 3841, 3856, 3868, 3870–1, 5361, 5255
Hybrid varieties, 778, 2228, 2320–1, 2695, 3763, 3833, 3839–40, 5190, 5195
Inflorescence, 782, 3554
Leaf, 3865
Lethals, 3554
Linkage, 2656
Lycopene, 2323, 5267–8
Meiosis, 780, 3856
*Meloidogyne*, 1159, 2017, 2772, 3855
Mičurinism, 2324, 2338
Multiple genes, 3376
Mutation, 789
Mutation, induced, 107, 2017, 2325–6, 3844–5, 5256
Mutation, spontaneous, 781–2, 3843
Photoperiodism, 3878
Physiology, 3762
*Phytophthora*, 3376, 3844, 3870–2
Pollination, 2324, 2339–40, 2338–9, 3860–2, 4126
Polyploidy, 2336–7, 3841, 3856, 5257, 5264
Puffiness, 5253
Quality, for canning, 2343, 3834, 3854
Quality, for storage, 5255
Quality, for transporting, 790
Quality, nutritive value, 2337, 2342, 3763, 3866, 3871
Quality, of edible product, 110, 777, 2341, 3841
Radiation, 2317
Seed, 3554
Seedling, 3837
Segregation, 2318
Selection, artificial, 3554
Size, 5264
*Stemphylium*, 2335
Sterility, female, 781
Sterility, fertility, 780, 2337, 3856
Sterility, male, 788, 2326, 3863, 4125, 5266
*Synchytrium*, 3873
Temperature, effect of, 2344, 3836, 3845, 5265
Translocation, 2656
Ultrasonic waves, 3844
Ultraviolet rays, 107

*copersicon*. Tomato—*continued*.
Varieties, 783–6, 1177, 2235, 2316, 2328–35, 2828, 3756, 3760–1, 3834, 3849–55, 3874, 5187, 5194–5, 5260–3
Variety trials, 775–7, 2225–6, 2228–30, 2314, 2344–5, 3753, 3830–3, 3835, 4141, 5188, 5251–3
*Verticillium*, 109, 794, 1166, 2346–7, 3875
Viruses, 116, 130, 796, 1166, 2017, 2656, 3753, 3842, 3876–7, 5263, 5269–71
Weight, 4127
X rays, 2656, 3847
Yield, 3554, 3865, 3869
ysenkoism, *see* Mičurinism

*ACADAMIA*
Quality of edible product, 2099
Variety trials, 2099
*acrophomina*
Biotypes, 2858
*Corchorus*. Jute, 1669
Crop plants, 2858
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 5314
*acrosiphum*
*Lupinus*. Lupin, 1583
*Medicago*, 1559
*Solanum*. Potato, 489, 1657
agnesium
*Coffea*. Coffee, 1922
aize, *see Zea*
aleic hydrazide
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 4776
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 4928
*Hordeum*. Barley, 1440
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 1001
ale sterility, *see* sterility, male
alic acid
*Zea*. Maize, 4487
*alpighia*
Variation, 3651
alting quality, *see* quality, for malting and brewing
*alus*. Apple
*Alternaria*, 656
Ammonia, 3598
Ascorbic acid, 1180, 4974
Biochemistry, 2670
Breeding, 625, 637, 650, 1159, 2015, 2019, 2024, 2036, 2040, 2656, 3579, 3589, 3594, 3596, 4964, 4970–1
Climate, 4980
Cold resistance, 648–51, 2015, 2038–9, 3594, 4967, 4980–1
Colour, 2817, 3580
Defoliation, 652
*Diaspidiotus*, 2024
Dormancy, 649
Ecology, 655
*Eriosoma*, 2043
*Erwinia*, 1159
Flower, 2037–8, 3590
Fruit, 2027, 2029, 3580
Genetics, 648, 2043
Grafting, 650, 2036, 3588–9, 4970
$\gamma$ rays, 109, 4153
Growth period, 638, 645, 2017, 3585
*Gymnosporangium*, 657, 4984, 4986
Heat, drought, resistance, 652, 4982
Hybridization, 2767
Hybridization, interspecific, 2007, 2016, 4972
Leaf, 2027
*Lithocolletis*, 2044
Mičurinism, 3586
Mutation, 638, 4974
Mutation, induced, 109, 2015, 4153
Mutation, somatic, 639, 2767, 3580
Mutation, spontaneous, 2029
*Malus*. Apple—*continued*.
Osmosis, 652
Ovule, 636
Parthenocarpy, 2035
Pathology, 625
*Pellicularia*, 2042
*Penicillium*, 4983
Phenolic compounds, 2041
*Physalospora*, 653, 655
*Podosphaera*, 2007, 2017, 3596, 4984–5
Pollen, 637
Pollination, 3586
Polyploidy, 109
Pruning, 3593
Quality, of cider, 2026
Quality, of edible product, 645, 2015, 3558, 3591
Quality, nutritive value, 2228
Quality, for storage, 3592
*Sclerotinia*, 3597
Segregation, 2027
Size, 2020
Statistics. Biometry, 2713
Sterility, fertility, 2716, 3587, 4979
Sugar, 4974
Variation, 647, 2020, 2817
Varieties, 116, 634, 640–7, 654, 2017, 2026, 2030–4, 2660, 2817, 3566, 3569, 3573, 3581–5, 3597, 4961, 4963–4, 4967, 4975–8
Variety trials, 2228, 2713, 2804, 3578, 4136, 4141, 4946, 4969
*Venturia*, 654–5, 2007, 2017, 2040–1, 2670, 3595–7, 4984–5
Water balance, 4982
Weight, 2020
Xenia, 2028, 3587, 4973
Mandarin, *see Citrus*
Manganese, 2587
*Avena*. Oats, 3024
*Triticum*. Wheat, 4278
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 999
Mangel, *see Beta*
*Mangifera*. Mango
Ascorbic acid, 3574
Black tip, 3563
Growth period, 5017
Hybridization, 2766, 5015
Inflorescence, 1054, 1118
Morphology, 5017
Mutation, somatic, 5016
Pathology, 1054, 1113, 1118
Plant collections, 4141
Pollen, 3632
Polyembryony, 5017
Quality, nutritive value, 5017
Sex, 3559, 3565
Sterility, fertility, 2091
Variation, 5017
Variegation, 5016
Varieties, 634, 1113, 1118, 3631
Mango, *see Mangifera*
Mangold, *see Beta*
*Manihot*. Cassava
Cyanogenic compounds, 4851
History and evolution, 561, 4851
Varieties, 3475
Variety trials, 4850
Viruses, 2774
Manioc, *see Manihot*
Manures, *see* nutrients
Maple, *see Acer*
Marrow, *see Cucurbita*
*Mastigosporium*
*Dactylis*, 76
Maternal inheritance, *see* matrocliny
Mathematics, 908

*Matricaria*
*Orobanche*, 3540
Matrocliny
*Cucurbita*, 2306
*Fragaria*. Strawberry, 2134, 2138
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 509
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1291, 2974
Maturation period, *see* growth period
Meadow grass, *see Poa*
Mealy endosperm
*Triticum*. Wheat, 4356
*Medicago*, 2469
*Apis*, 419–20
Ascorbic acid, 3268
Breeding, 1549, 1559–60, 4646
*Bruchophagus*, 3273
*Cercospora*, 4647
Chromosome aberrations, 3266, 4643
Chromosome morphology, 3270
Chromosome number, 4641–2
Climate, 3274
Cold, effect of, 1164
Colour, 4633, 4635, 4639
Combining ability, 417–8, 423, 4115
*Corynebacterium*, 4645–6
Cytology, 4643
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4639
Development, 418
*Ditylenchus*, 424–5, 1556–7, 4115
Ecotypes, 3267
Embryo, 4638
Fruit, 3270
*Fusarium*, 4646
Genetics, 418, 424, 4633–5, 4641, 4644, 4647
X rays, 4641–2
Habit, 3261
Height, 4637
Hybridization, 73, 2772, 3261, 4636–7, 4645
Hybridization, interspecific, 2663, 4115, 4638, 5361
Hybrid varieties, 1550
Leaf, 1555, 4637
*Macrosiphum*, 1559
*Meloidogyne*, 1558
Mičurinism, 4627
Morphology, 3271, 4642
Mutation, induced, 4641–2
Mutation, spontaneous, 1553, 4642
Nematodes, 5359
Ovule, 4634
*Phoma*, 4647
Plant collections, 145, 3260
Pollen, 4634
Pollination, 419–20, 1553, 4636
Polyploidy, 3259, 4633, 4643
Population genetics, 4640
*Pseudopeziza*, 416, 423
Quality, nutritive value, 3269
*Rhizobium*, 422, 3272
Root, 73, 4644
Seed production, 145
Selection, artificial, 3263, 4168
Statistics. Biometry, 4637
*Stemphylium*, 1162
Sterility, fertility, 1554, 3259, 4643
Synthetics, 417, 1551, 3262
Taxonomy, 421, 3270–1
Temperature, effect of, 1557, 4649
*Therioaphis*, 3274, 4648–9
Variation, 422
Varieties, 97, 1552, 2469, 3264–5, 4576
Variety trials, 73, 416, 1163, 1165, 2691, 2776, 2810, 3260, 3265, 4631–2
*Verticillium*, 4115
Viruses, 2705, 4630
Water balance, 3267
*Medicago—continued.*
Weight, 4637
Yield, 1555, 3261
Medicinal plants, 890
Biotypes, 1997, 1998
Breeding, 1997, 4935–6
Taxonomy, 3538
Medlar, *see Mespilus*
Meiosis, 2625–6, 4091–2, 4104
*Aegilops*, 1248, 4381
*Agropyron*, 4283, 4619
*Alloteropsis*, 4577
*Andropogoneae*, 3240
*Annona*, 1079
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 4907
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 4827
*Bothriochloa*, 4608
*Brassica*, 1053, 1056
*Brassica*. Mustard, for oil, 4907
*Brassica*. Sarson, 4907
*Citrus*, 3622, 5008
*Corchorus*. Jute, 1134–5, 4791
*Crotalaria*, for fibre, 4793
*Cynodon*, 4592
*Dactylis*, 383–4, 4589
*Dichanthium*, 402, 3241, 4608
*Echinochloa*, 4577
*Elymus*, 3253, 4406
*Euchlaena*, 3076
*Festuca*, 393, 4601
*Fraxinus*. Ash, 2202
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1099, 1133, 1794, 3418, 4766
*Helianthus*. Jerusalem artichoke, 4206
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 613, 4206
*Hibiscus*, 4796
*Lolium*, 393, 4599
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 780, 3856
*Mentha*, 5331
*Musa*. Banana, 5080
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 2750
*Ocimum*, 5330
*Oryza*. Rice, 2746, 4546, 4564
*Oryzopsis*, 407, 4615
*Panicum*, 4577
*Paspalum*, 399–400
*Pennisetum*, 1464–5, 1540, 4577
*Phaseolus*, 2017
*Poncirus*, 5008
*Prunus*. Cherry, 2066
*Psidium*. Guava, 2090
*Raphanus*. Radish, 1053, 2246
*Rubus*. Blackberry, 693
*Saccharomyces*, 5344
*Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 4803
*Secale*. Rye, 1349–50, 4280, 4406
*Sesamum*. Sesame, 4907
*Setaria*, 4577
*Solanum*, for fruit, 780
*Solanum*. Potato, 1621–4, 2658
*Sorghum*, 3170, 4538
*Stipa*, 407, 4615
*Trifolium*. White clover, 431
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1089, 1248, 1303, 4115, 4280, 4284, 4381
*Vicia*. Vetch, 3292
*Wedelia*, 2003
*Zea*. Maize, 1411, 3076, 3086
*Melampsora*
Biotypes, 4922
Homozygosis, 522
*Linum*. Linseed, 4922–3
*Populus*. Poplar, 3730
*Melilotus*. Sweet clover
Coumarin, 1574, 1578–9, 4173, 4675
Development, 867

*Melilotus.* Sweet clover—*continued.*
Genetics, 1574, 4675
X rays, 867
Hybridization, interspecific, 1575–6, 3298
Mutation, induced, 1578, 4675
Neutrons, 1578
Plant collections, 3297
Pleiotropy, 1577
Pollen, 3298
Polyploidy, 442
Seed, 4675
Stem, 867
Sterility, fertility, 3298
Translocation, 1576, 3298
Varieties, 441, 3297
*Meloidogyne*
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 5036
Biotypes, 5036
*Capsicum,* 1162
Cereals, 1221
*Cynodon,* 390
*Hibiscus,* 2798
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 3403
*Linum.* Flax, 100, 522, 1826, 2725, 3438–9, 4129
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 1159, 2017, 2772, 3855
*Medicago,* 1558
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 2772, 3484–5
*Phaseolus.* Lima bean, 5293
*Prunus.* Peach, 2074–5
*Solanum.* Potato, 1166
*Sorghum,* for sugar, 1221
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 1162, 1566
*Vigna.* Cowpea, 118, 1162
Melon, *see Citrullus and Cucumis*
Mendelism, *see* genetics
*Mentha*
Breeding, 4207
Embryology, 4203
Essential oil, 2425, 4207
Genome analysis, 3939
History and evolution, 5331
Hybridization, 2424
Hybridization, interspecific, 820, 2424, 3939, 5331
Meiosis, 5331
Polyploidy, 2425, 4203, 4207
*Puccinia,* 2017, 2426
Sterility, male, 820
Taxonomy, 3939
Varieties, 2424–5
2-Mercaptoethanol
*Hordeum.* Barley, 313
*Mespilus.* Medlar
Varieties, 3566
DL-methionine, 4065
2-(2-Methyl-4-chlorophenoxy) butyric acid
*Apium.* Celery, 768
Methylene blue
*Saccharomyces,* 3962
Methyl parathion
*Sorghum,* for sugar, 2791a
*Microlaena*
Cleistogamy, 1542
Taxonomy, 1542
Micronuclei
*Bromus,* 4597
Microorganisms, 42, 895, 2458
Antibiotics, 2428
Chemicals, effect of, 2428
Mutation, induced, 2428
Radiation, 2428
*Microsphaera*
*Vaccinium,* 2130, 5065, 5068
Mičurinism, 47–9, 64, 974–8, 2551, 2557, 2591–3, 4068–72
*Agropyron,* 2909
*Avena.* Oats, 1324, 1333
*Microsphaera—continued.*
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 552, 4820, 4828–9, 4836
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 761
Cereals, 1224, 4159, 4329
*Citrus.* Orange, 679
Crop plants, 132–3, 1176, 2839–41, 4154–5, 4157–8
Forest trees, 3729
Fruit crops, 632, 4960
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 4157, 4159
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1795, 4762, 4765
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 4926, 4929
*Hordeum.* Barley, 2855, 2880, 3138, 4156, 4505
*Humulus.* Hop, 4893
*Linum.* Flax, 4160
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2324, 2338
*Malus.* Apple, 3586
*Medicago,* 4627
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 1918, 4160, 4857
*Onobrychis.* Sainfoin, 4627
*Panicum,* 4519
*Prunus.* Almond, 5030
*Pisum.* Pea, 2401, 2855, 4156, 5316–7
*Prunus.* Peach, 674
*Secale.* Rye, 244, 4160, 4325, 4405
*Setaria,* 4523
*Solanum.* Potato, 3351, 4734
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 4627
*Triticum.* Wheat, 168, 175–9, 194, 196–7, 205, 1255–9, 1272–3, 2855, 2880, 2909, 2912, 2915–6, 2951–4, 2985, 4156–7, 4159, 4233–4, 4361, 4278, 4290, 4295–329
*Vitis,* 3694, 3717, 5088, 5096
*Zea.* Maize, 278, 3081, 4234, 4440, 4448, 4454–5, 4458, 4476
Millet, *see Echinochloa, Eleusine, Panicum, Pennisetum and Setaria*
Milling quality, *see* quality, for milling and baking
Mint, *see Mentha*
*Miscanthus*
History and evolution, 1535
Mitotic recombination, 13, 906, 2497, 2657
*Allium.* Onion, 2250
*Aspergillus,* 822
*Puccinia,* 3003
Mitotic segregation, *see* mitotic recombination
Mixoploidy
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2643, 4107
*Sorghum,* 4537
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 2280
*Pinus.* Pine, 5163
*Hordeum.* Barley, 315–6
*Cyamopsis,* 4682
Mixtures of crops or genotypes
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1747, 1818
*Secale.* Rye, 3035
*Trifolium.* Subterranean clover, 5349
Modifiers, 7
*Acacia,* for tanning, 1996
*Hordeum.* Barley, 302
*Pisum.* Pea, 2407
*Zea.* Maize, 1152, 4139
Molecular genetics, 22–33, 57, 835, 916–41, 957, 987, 1151, 2507–37, 2539–46, 2552, 2559, 2575, 2584, 2659, 2666–7, 3956, 3967, 3986, 4006–21, 4023–4, 4043, 4046, 4059, 4076, 4138
*Allium.* Onion, 61, 2538
Crop plants, 4025
*Saccharomyces,* 3956
*Schizosaccharomyces,* 3956
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4034
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 4022
*Zea.* Maize, 4471
Molybdenum
*Azotobacter,* 821
*Beijerinckia,* 821

Monochloramine
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2358
Monocrotaline
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 4097
Monogerm seed balls
*Beta,* 2669, 4685
*Beta.* Beetroot, 3766, 5197
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 549, 556–7, 1880, 1894, 2647, 2669, 2716, 3766, 4838–42
Monosomics, *see* aneuploidy
Morphine
*Papaver.* Poppy, 1934, 2716, 4889
*Triticum.* Wheat, 173
Morphology, 3968
*Citrus.* Mandarin, 1098
*Coffea.* Coffee, 1924
Crop plants, 2837
*Dichanthium,* 3244
*Hordeum.* Barley, 328
*Humulus.* Hop, 3505
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1083
*Lesquerella,* 1957
*Mangifera.* Mango, 5017
*Medicago,* 3271, 4642
*Pinus.* Pine, 2211
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 3552
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1116–7
*Solanum.* Potato, 4199
*Trifolium.* White clover, 73
*Zea.* Maize, 3066
*Morus.* Mulberry
Breeding, 2087, 3629, 4216, 5014
Colchicine, 3630
Chemicals, effect of, 5014
Chromosome morphology, 3628
Chromosome number, 3628
$\gamma$ rays, 3630
Leaf, 3629
Polyploidy, 3630, 4216, 5014
Quality, 5014
Quality, of edible product, 2087
Radiation, 5014
Varieties, 2088, 5014
Variety trials, 2086
Mulberry, *see Morus*
Multiple alleles, 113, 2657
*Festuca,* 378–9
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2670
*Lathyrus,* 454
*Raphanus.* Radish, 3771
*Solanum.* Potato, 2658
Multiple genes, 2755
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1045
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3376
*Oryza.* Rice, 1507
*Pinus.* Pine, 2216, 5164
*Saccharomyces,* 2438
*Solanum.* Potato, 3347, 3376
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 4658
*Triticum.* Wheat, 198, 1039, 1088
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4662
*Musa.* Banana
Biochemistry, 706
Chromosome aberrations, 5080
Chromosome bridges, 5080
*Fusarium,* 706, 2768, 4225
Hybridization, 2018, 2766–7
Meiosis, 5080
Mutation, spontaneous, 2018
Pathology, 2767
Plant collections, 1119
Taxonomy, 2148
Varieties, 2146–7, 2768, 3566, 3678
Variety trials, 1119
Viruses, 2766
Mushroom, *see Psalliota*
Musk melon, *see Cucumis*
Mustard, *see Brassica*
Mutation, 42, 136, 899, 915, 956–9, 2484, 2505, 2569–70, 4037–41, 5349
*Avena.* Oats, 230
*Capsicum,* 2766, 4141
*Citrus,* 2766
*Citrus.* Grapefruit, 2766
*Citrus.* Mandarin, 5010
*Claviceps,* 84
*Coffea.* Coffee, 4876
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2135
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 5303
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1438, 3132
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 789
*Malus.* Apple, 638, 4974
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 1901, 3491, 3493
*Pyrus.* Pear. 3600
*Saccharomyces,* 2440, 3954
*Secale.* Rye, 378, 1347
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2732, 2734, 4285, 4321
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2568
*Vitis,* 5099
*Zea.* Maize, 1137, 1399, 3079, 4044
Mutation, back, 970–1, 2587, 2589–90, 2667, 4065
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1443
*Secale.* Rye, 4281
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4281
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 568
Mutation, induced, 37, 43–6, 933, 961–9, 2481, 2496, 2523, 2574–6, 2578–86, 2588, 2613, 2651, 2663, 2667, 2670, 2754–5, 4043, 4045, 4053, 4055–64, 4094, 5348
*Agropyron,* 2914
*Allium.* Onion, 2017
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 2105, 2814, 4907
*Aspergillus,* 823, 2433–4, 3948, 5337
*Avena.* Oats, 114, 2790, 2799, 4141, 4387–8
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 1883
*Brassica.* Mustard, for oil, 4907
*Brassica.* Rape, 2716
*Brassica.* Sarson, 4907
*Cajanus,* 819, 3933
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 524
*Chaeromeles,* 631
*Chelidonium,* 2000
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 5241
*Claviceps,* 3950
*Coffea.* Coffee, 4875, 4877
*Coix,* 4573
Crop plants, 138–9, 1174–5, 2837–8, 4120–1, 5359–60
*Digitalis,* 2002
*Ficus.* Fig, 681
Fruit crops, 631, 2022
*Gibberella,* 1216, 2437, 3951–2
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 2814, 3904–5
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 858, 1688, 1768
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 1976, 3527
*Hordeum.* Barley, 97, 137, 306–7, 325, 837, 850, 855, 1206, 1439–42, 2663, 2670, 2725, 3133, 3148, 4115, 4232, 4504, 5359
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2716
*Lespedeza,* 438–9
*Linum.* Flax, 3430
*Linum.* Linseed, 609
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 4678
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 107, 2017, 2325–6, 3844–5, 525
*Malus.* Apple, 109, 2015, 4153
*Medicago,* 4641–2
*Melilotus.* Sweet clover, 1578, 4675
Microorganisms, 2428
*Oryza.* Rice, 361, 873–4, 880, 882–3, 1491, 2764, 3186–9, 4232, 4550–2
*Paspalum,* 4603–4
*Pennisetum,* 4525

Mutation, induced—*continued.*
*Phalaris*, 401
*Phaseolus*, 2670, 2814
*Pinus*. Pine, 5122
*Pisum*. Pea, 860, 871, 2402, 3919, 3921–2
*Poa*, 4584
*Prunus*. Apricot, 109
*Pyrus*. Pear, 2716
*Quercus*. Oak, 5122
*Rhizobium*, 2430
*Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 1963, 3522
*Saccharomyces*, 825–7, 4054, 5339
*Secale*. Rye, 4153
*Sesamum*. Sesame, 4907
*Solanum*. Potato, 1611, 4153, 4702
*Sorghum*, 1473, 1477, 1479, 4536–7
Stone fruits, 870
*Streptomyces*, 2444–5, 3946
*Triticum*. Wheat, 173, 837, 858, 866, 1252–4, 2682, 2716, 2733, 2757, 2834, 2911–4, 4153, 4286–93
*Ustilago*, 1426, 1427
*Verticillium*, 1185
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 3889
*Vitis*, 631, 3690
*Zea*. Maize, 864, 868, 1400, 3042, 4456–7
Mutation, somatic
*Citrus*. Lemon, 5012
*Citrus*. Mandarin, 3627
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 4760
*Malus*. Apple, 639, 2767, 3580
*Mangifera*. Mango, 5016
*Prunus*. Plum, 2054
*Pyrus*. Pear, 4988
*Ribes*. Black currant, 2121
*Solanum*. Potato, 1612
*Vitis*, 2151, 3703
Mutation, spontaneous, 1185, 2571–3, 4042
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 2100
*Capsicum*, 3509
*Cicer*. Chickpea, 818, 5325
*Cucumis*. Melon, 770
*Euchlaena*, 3126
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1061, 1100, 1782
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 781–2, 3843
*Malus*. Apple, 2029
*Medicago*, 1553, 4642
*Musa*. Banana, 2018
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 4141
*Pennisetum*, 4524
*Persea*. Avocado, 3653
*Prunus*. Plum, 3612
*Puccinia*, 238, 4399
*Sorghum*, 3169, 3246
*Trifolium*. White clover, 4662
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1206
*Ustilago*, 4492
*Vigna*. Cowpea, 2381
*Viruses*, 1954
*Zea*. Maize, 1152, 3078
*Mycosphaerella*
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 5035
Biotypes, 704
*Citrullus*. Water melon, 5245
*Fragaria*. Strawberry, 704
*Linum*. Linseed, 4921
*Pyrus*. Pear, 2804
Myleran, 862
*Myrica*
Varieties, 3573
*Myrtus*
Breeding, 4943
*Myzus*
*Brassica*, 2264
*Solanum*. Potato, 489, 1657, 3389

α-NAPHTHYLACETIC ACID
*Ficus*. Fig, 681
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 4928
Narcotics
*Cannabis*. Hemp, 1831–2
Nectar
*Cucumis*. Melon, 770
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1161
Nectarine, *see Prunus*
Needle grass, *see Stipa*
*Nelumbium*
Aging, 1896
Chromosome morphology, 1896
*Nelumbo, see Nelumbium*
Nematodes
Cereals, 5359
Crop plants, 1186
Grasses, 888
*Medicago*, 5359
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 5359
Neocentrics
*Secale*. Rye, 1348
*Neovossia*
*Oryza*. Rice, 4572
*Nephelium*. Litchi
Breeding, 4141
Hybridization, 2766
Varieties, 3573
*Nephelium*. Longan
Varieties, 3573
*Nephelium*. Rambutan
Breeding, 5032
*Neurospora*, 4, 18, 37, 962, 2495, 2506, 2574, 2580–1, 2613, 2657, 4024, 4039, 4057, 4063, 5349
Neutrons, 852, 856, 4048, 4093
*Agropyron*, 1042
*Avena*. Oats, 2790, 4387
*Citrullus*. Water melon, 882
*Dactylis*, 3218
*Linum*. Flax, 3430
*Linum*. Linseed, 609
*Lolium*, 3218
*Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 1578
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 4854
*Oryza*. Rice, 874, 882
*Paspalum*, 4603–4
*Pisum*. Pea, 860
*Poa*, 4584
*Sesamum*. Sesame, 4907
*Setaria*, 882
*Triticum*. Wheat, 869, 878, 1042, 2756, 2911, 2913, 4270
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 3889
*Zea*. Maize, 872, 1400
Niacin
*Coffea*. Coffee, 1925
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco
*Alternaria*, 3484
Aminoacids, 3487
Amphidiploidy, 574, 4859
Aneuploidy, 1158
Auxin, 4862
Breeding, 107, 562–3, 576–7, 580, 1897, 2768, 3489, 4204, 4867–9
Chromosome aberrations, 1909
Chromosome number, 4857
Colour, 564, 568, 1905, 2725
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4034
Development, 1905
Development, abnormal, 838, 3480, 4858
Dormancy, 566
Endosperm, 4866
Embryo, 4866
*Erysiphe*, 2772, 4129
Flower, 572
Fertilization, sexual, 4863

*Nicotiana*. Tobacco—*continued*.
*Fusarium*, 3484
Fungi, 117
Genetics, 564, 1901, 1905-6, 2725, 4855, 4871
Genome analysis, 1900, 3478–9
$\gamma$ rays, 4854, 4866
Grafting, 3487
Growth period, 3486, 4855
Haploidy, 571, 4861
Heterosis, 566, 2800
History and evolution, 4204
Hormones, 838
Hybridization, 565, 578, 1899, 1911, 4856, 4864
Hybridization, graft, 573
Hybridization, interspecific, 567, 574, 579, 1158, 1900, 1914, 2750, 3478–80, 3491, 4857–8, 4862, 5361
Hybrid varieties, 3477
Kinetin, 4862
Meiosis, 2750
*Meloidogyne*, 2772, 3484–5
Mičurinism, 1918, 4160, 4857
Molecular genetics, 4034
Mutation, 1901, 3491, 3493
Mutation, back, 568
Mutation, spontaneous, 4141
Neutrons, 4854
Nicotine, 3489
Nucleolus, 1903
Pathology, 3485
*Peronospora*, 574, 576–9, 1910–13, 3490, 4868–9
Photoperiodism, 572
*Phytophthora*, 3484
Plastids, 4034
Polyploidy, 1904, 4204, 5361
Potassium, 4865
*Pseudomonas*, 1909
Quantitative characters, 4855
Quality, for smoking, 573, 1898, 1907, 3483, 3488, 4855, 4860, 4867
Radiation, 4160
Scorching, 575
Serology, 4858
Statistics. Biometry, 4122
Sterility, fertility, 1906
Sterility, male, 4864
Temperature, effect of, 1901, 1912
*Thielaviopsis*, 580–1, 3491
Thrips, 1914
2,3,5-Triiodobenzoic acid, 572
Varieties, 117, 569–70, 1902, 3481–5, 3491, 4141
Variety trials, 1898, 3488, 4136, 4853
Viruses, 582, 1915–9, 3491–3, 4870–1
Water, effect of, 3486
Weather fleck, 1908
*Xanthomonas*, 3484
Nicotine
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 3489
*Nigella*
Polyploidy, 4210
Nightshade, *see Atropa*
Nitrate, reductase, 4005
*Zea*. Maize, 3063, 1388, 4472, 4482
Nitrogen, 2458
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 1877
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1743
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 4929
*Hordeum*. Barley, 4512
*Oryza*. Rice, 1509, 3184, 3209–10
*Prunus*. Apricot, 3610
*Saccharomyces*, 5344
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1286, 1289, 1318, 2684, 4362–3
Nitrogen mustard, 4057
Nitrous acid, 2549, 2580, 2583, 2585, 2667, 4055, 4065
*Aspergillus*, 823, 2434
Nucleic acids, 916–21, 932, 936, 2525–34, 2630, 3991, 4021, 4102, 4140
*Allium*. Onion, 2538
*Avena*. Oats, 2881
Crop plants, 4025
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 3412
*Secale*. Rye, 85
*Triticum*. Wheat, 2881, 4335
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 4022
*Zea*. Maize, 3113
Nucleolus, 4091
*Allium*. Onion, 986
*Cicer*. Chickpea, 4082
*Citrus*, 4081
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1903
*Ribes*. Black currant, 2120
*Ribes*. Gooseberry, 2120
Nucleus, 57, 985, 2610–1, 2638
*Allium*. Onion, 4080
*Aloe*, 2771
*Cercosporella*, 1220
*Cochliobolus*, 1220
*Lupinus*. Lupin, 4205
*Plantago*, 4941
*Sorghum*, 1475
*Oryza*. Rice, 3185
Nullisomics
*Secale*. Rye, 1269
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1269
Number of parts
*Pisum*. Pea, 2408, 3920
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 428
Nutrients, 902, 959, 4042
*Coffea*. Coffee, 1922
*Eleusine*, 101
*Oryza*. Rice, 1503
*Trifolium*, 2801
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1259, 2965, 4327, 4361
*Zea*. Maize, 274, 1391, 2802
Nutritive value, *see* quality, nutritive value
*Hordeum*. Barley, 4241
*Triticum*. Wheat, 4241
*Zea*. Maize, 4241
Nuts
Cold resistance, 5019

OAK, *see Quercus*
Oats, *see Avena*
*Ocimum*, 5330
Oil palm, *see Elaeis*
Oil plants, 889
Breeding, 1955, 3516–7, 4907
Pathology, 4907
Selection, artificial, 5359
Varieties, 601, 2777
Variety trials, 4907
Okra, *see Hibiscus*
*Olea*. Olive
Varieties, 690, 3566
Oligogenes, *see* genetics
Olive, *see Olea*
Onion, *see Allium*
*Onobrychis*. Sainfoin
Mičurinism, 4627
Polyploidy, 4674
Taxonomy, 4674
Varieties, 3295, 4627
Ontogeny, *see* development
*Ophiostoma*, 970
*Opuntia*
Cellulose, 5081
Pectin, 5081
Orange, *see Citrus*
Orchard grass, *see Dactylis*
Origin of life, 2607, 5349

*Ornithopus*
Polyploidy, 3304
Sowing, 3304
Taxonomy, 4684
Variation, 4684
*Orobanche*
*Cannabis*. Hemp, 527–8
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 129
*Matricaria*, 3540
*Orthosiphon*
Photoperiodism, 622
*Oryza*. Rice
Aneuploidy, 3179
*Aphelenchoides*, 3213
Asynapsis, 3194
Breeding, 101, 118, 357–8, 371, 1032, 1482–3, 1486, 2767, 2814, 3177–9, 4543, 4559–60
Calcium, 4569
Caryopsis, 361, 1503, 2740, 2765, 3201, 4565
Chromosome aberrations, 4561
*Cochliobolus*, 1504, 3211
Colchicine, 874
Colour, 882, 1093, 1491, 3182, 3206, 4545
*Cylindrocladium*, 1506
Cytology, 1205
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 360, 4548
2,4-D, 372
Density of stand, 4570
Development, 882
Development, abnormal, 3200
Diepoxybutane, 874
Dormancy, 3202, 4562–3
Epidermis, 2735
Flower, 2738, 2745
Genetics, 882, 1093, 1488, 1491, 1497, 3179, 3181–2, 4545, 4548
Genome analysis, 1498, 2736, 4546
Germination, 2879, 3197
$\gamma$ rays, 361, 2764, 3187, 4550–1
Growth period, 356
Habit, 1491
Heat, drought, resistance, 2766–7
Height, 880, 1491, 3189
History and evolution, 366, 1489, 2742–3, 3208, 4528, 4560
Hybridization, 2766, 3184
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4547
Hybridization, interspecific, 1489, 1498, 2736, 2746, 2747, 3185, 4546
Inbreeding, 2744
Inflorescence, 1499–500, 1502, 2735, 3200
Inhibitors, 1093
Irrigation, 3208, 4544
Leaf, 1488, 1491
Light, effect of, 4564
Linkage, 3183
Lodging, 368, 3187, 4571
Meiosis, 2746, 4546, 4564
Multiple genes, 1507
Mutation, induced, 361, 873–4, 880, 882–3, 1491, 2764, 3186–9, 4232, 4550–2
*Neovossia*, 4572
Nitrogen, 1509, 3184, 3209–10
Nucleus, 3185
Nutrients, 1503
Neutrons, 874, 882
*Pachydiplosis*, 101
Photoperiodism, 1499–500, 1511, 2739, 3198
Photosynthesis, 3196, 3209–10
*Piricularia*, 369–71, 873, 1497, 1505, 1507–10, 2702, 2766–7, 2737, 2741, 3193, 3212
Plant collections, 3207–8
Plastids, 2764
Pollen, 4564
Pollination, 367
*Oryza*. Rice—*continued*.
Polyploidy, 2746, 3179, 3194, 4129
Potassium, 4568
Propiolactone, 874
Quality, of edible product, 3203, 4565
Quantitative characters, 3195
Radiation, 359, 1487, 1491, 4232
Radioactive isotopes, 880, 3188, 4552
*Schoenobius*, 101
Seed production, 1032
Seed storage, 4563
Selection, artificial, 4570
Shedding, 371, 2766
Silicate, 4569
Size, 1488, 2765
*Sogata*, 3214
Sowing, 4567
Statistics. Genetics, 3181
Stem, 880, 3199
Sterility, fertility, 2736, 2746, 2747, 3185, 3198, 4548–9
Sterility, self, 366
Straighthead, 3212
Taxonomy, 2735, 3203–6, 4549, 4566
Temperature, effect of, 1500, 2879, 4564
Thiamin, 1501
Translocation, 3195
Variation, 1490, 2737–8, 2744, 2765, 4549
Varieties, 362–5, 1043, 1486, 1492–6, 3180, 3190–3, 3207, 4553–9
Variety trials, 356, 1142, 1161, 1481, 1484, 1485, 2816, 3176, 3180, 4544
Viruses, 118
Vivipary, 3199
X rays, 873–4, 882–3, 2765, 3186, 3189
Yield, 1502, 3179, 3184
*Oryzopsis*
Breeding, 373
History and evolution, 3249
Hybridization, intergeneric, 407, 3249, 4615
Meiosis, 407, 4615
Proteins, 3249
*Oscinella*
*Zea*. Maize, 4493
Osmosis
*Malus*. Apple, 652
*Ostrinia*
*Panicum*, 4521
*Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 4919
*Sorghum*, 355
*Zea*. Maize, 297, 3973, 1430, 3047, 4498
Ovary, *see* flower
Overdominance, *see* heterosis
Ovule, 4106
*Malus*. Apple, 636
*Medicago*, 4634
*Pisum*. Pea, 2408
*Pyrus*. Pear, 636
Ovum, *see* egg
*Oxycoccus*. Cranberry
Breeding, 115
Oxygen, 2483
*Hordeum*. Barley, 849
Leguminous forage plants, 412
*Theobroma*. Cacao, 1930
Ozone
*Avena*. Oats, 1341

PACHYDIPLOSIS
*Oryza*. Rice, 101
Paddy, *see Oryza*
*Panicum*
Caryopsis, 4196
Chromosome number, 4577
Colchicine, 4195–6
Ecotypes, 3155–6

*Panicum—continued.*
Hybridization, 3154
Light, effect of, 3157
Meiosis, 4577
Mičurinism, 4519
*Ostrinia*, 4521
Plant collections, 3155
Polyploidy, 4195–6
*Sphacelotheca*, 3156
Taxonomy, 375
Temperature, effect of, 3157
*Ustilago*, 4521–2
Variation, 375
Varieties, 4520–1
Variety trials, 3155
Vernalization, 3157
*Papaver.* Poppy
Anthocyanins, 1935, 4888
Biotypes, 1997
Breeding, 1933
Colour, 4888
Genetics, 4888
Heterosis, 3503
Hybridization, interspecific, 1935, 4211
Morphine, 1934, 2716, 4889
Plant collections, 145, 2716
Polyploidy, 4211
Sterility, fertility, 4211
Taxonomy, 1935
Variation, 2716
Papaw, *see Asimina and Carica*
Papaya, *see Carica*
Paprika, *see Capsicum*
Parasexuality
*Cochliobolus*, 156
Parsley, *see Petroselinum*
Parsnip, *see Pastinaca*
Parthenocarpy
*Artocarpus*, 2018
*Cichorium.* Chicory, 5231
*Dichanthium*, 402
*Malus.* Apple, 2035
*Pyrus.* Pear, 662
*Ribes*, 5057–8
*Vitis*, 2151
*Parthenocissus*
Chromosome number, 2767
Parthenogenesis, *see* apomixis
*Paspalum*
Apomixis, 4602, 4604
Asynapsis, 400
Breeding, 2789, 4141
Caryopsis, 2789
Chromosome aberrations, 4604
Chromosome number, 399
Cold resistance, 3239
Ecotypes, 4602
$\gamma$ rays, 4604
History and evolution, 399
Hybridization, 4602
Hybridization, interspecific, 118, 4602
Meiosis, 399–400
Mutation, induced, 4603–4
Neutrons, 4603–4
Plant collections, 4602
Pollen, 400
*Sclerotinia*, 1162
Sterility, fertility, 4604
Varieties, 3239
X rays, 4603
*Passiflora*
Flower, 5049
Pollination, 5049
Polyploidy, 5048
Passion fruit, *see Passiflora*
*Pasteurella*, 958, 4029
*Pastinaca.* Parsnip
*Itersonilia*, 3754
Paternal inheritance, *see* patrocliny
Pathology, 833
*Capsicum*, 118
*Carica.* Papaya, 5050
Cereals, 153
Crop plants, 1020, 2466, 3975–6, 5358
*Cucumis.* Melon, 4141
*Cynodon*, 3232
Fruit crops, 2474
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 118, 1124, 1715, 2813, 3423, 4143
Grasses, 76
*Hordeum.* Barley, 2885, 3145
*Malus.* Apple, 625
*Mangifera*, Mango, 1054, 1113, 1118
*Musa.* Banana, 2767
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 3485
Oil plants, 4907
*Phaseolus*, 2356
*Phaseolus.* Lima bean, 2356
Pome fruits, 2025
*Prunus.* Peach, 107
*Pyrus.* Pear, 2025
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1853, 4801, 4807, 4813
*Solanum.* Potato, 68, 466, 3344, 3366, 3371, 4696
*Sorghum*, for sugar, 2804
*Sorghum*, 887
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 3500–1
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 118
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2885
*Vitis*, 3692
*Zea.* Maize, 267, 2766, 4484
Patrocliny, 952
*Prunus.* Cherry, 3613
*Prunus.* Peach, 3613
Pea, *see Pisum*
Peach, *see Prunus*
Pear, *see Pyrus*
Pea, southern, *see Vigna*
Pecan, *see Carya*
Pectic polygalacturonase
*Verticillium*, 2347
Pectin
*Opuntia*, 5081
Pelargonium
Polyploidy, 4208
*Pellicularia*
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 2104
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 4844
Biotypes, 2859
Cellulase, 2859
Crop plants, 2859
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1819
*Lespedeza*, 1573
*Malus.* Apple, 2042
Polygalacturonase, 2859
*Solanum.* Potato, 1166
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4664
*Pemphigus*
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 5228
*Penicillium*
Genetics, 4983
Heterocaryosis, 4983
*Malus.* Apple, 4983
*Pennisetum*
Aminoacids, 3161
Apomixis, 4613
Asynapsis, 1540
Breeding, 3162, 4526
Chromosome number, 1071, 4577
Cold resistance, 1463
Colour, 4525
Combining ability, 348

*Pennisetum—continued.*
Cytology, 4526
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4527
Genetics, 348, 4526, 4613
Germination, 1463
$\gamma$ rays, 4525
History and evolution, 1464
Hybridization, 2766
Hybridization, interspecific, 1055, 1071, 1143, 1539, 4141
Inflorescence, 348
Meiosis, 1464–5, 1540, 4577
Mutation, induced, 4525
Mutation, spontaneous, 4524
Plant collections, 1143
Pollen, 3164
Pollination, 4524, 4527
Polyembryony, 4613
Polyploidy, 1465
Protein, 2774
Radioactive isotopes, 3164
Sex, 4613
Sterility, female, 4527
Sterility, male, 4524
Temperature, effect of, 1463
Varieties, 406, 1539, 2774, 3163, 3247, 4526
Variety trials, 1536
Yield, 3163
Pepper, *see Capsicum and Piper*
Peppermint, *see Mentha*
Perennial habit
*Avena.* Oats, 4392
*Cucurbita*, 2307
*Secale.* Rye, 2668
Perianth, *see* flower
*Perilla*
Photoperiodism, 3537
Variation, 3537
Perloline
*Lolium*, 1529
Period, growth, *see* growth period
*Peronospora*
*Allium.* Onion, 1166
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 4114–5
Biotypes, 767, 1910, 2017, 2282
*Brassica*, 145
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 574, 576–9, 1910–13, 3490, 4868–9
*Pisum.* Pea, 5321
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 767, 2017, 2282, 3796
Peroxides, 4061–2
*Persea.* Avocado
Ascorbic acid, 3574
Biochemistry, 2114
Breeding, 4141
Grafting, 3653
Height, 3653
Leaf, 2114
Mutation, spontaneous, 3653
*Phytophthora*, 3654
Varieties, 2113, 3566, 3655
Variety trials, 3654
Petal, *see* flower
*Petasites*
Sterility, fertility, 5221
Variation, 763
*Petroselinum.* Parsley
Variety trials, 2225–6
Phages, *see* bacteriophages
*Phalaris*
Hybridization, intergeneric, 3090
Hybridization, interspecific, 1532–3, 4606
Mutation, induced, 401
Polyploidy, 1533
Shedding, 401
Variety trials, 1163
X rays, 401
*Phaseolus*
*Apion*, 2372
Biochemistry, 3898
Breeding, 107, 2716, 4136
Chromosome aberrations, 4095
*Colletotrichum*, 97, 2367, 2716, 4134
Development, abnormal, 2670
Embryo, 801
Endomitosis, 800
Fertilization, sexual, 3898
Genetics, 802–3, 2367, 2373
Heat, drought, resistance, 5285
Heat, effect of, 5291
History and evolution, 5288
Hybridization, 74, 2766, 3553
Hybridization, interspecific, 801, 2017, 2670, 4134, 4141
*Isariopsis*, 803
Meiosis, 2017
Mutation, induced, 2670, 2814
Pathology, 2356
Pollination, 5287
Polyploidy, 800, 5286
Proteins, 5288
*Pseudomonas*, 1166, 2367, 2716, 5290
Quality, of edible product, 5289
Quality, for freezing, 2364
Quality, nutritive value, 3896, 3899
Radioactive isotopes, 2670
Taxonomy, 2365–6
*Uromyces*, 103, 802, 2368–71, 5291
Varieties, 755, 799, 2352, 2360–6, 3895, 3897, 5195, 5282–5
Variety trials, 798, 1094–5, 2225–6, 2229–30, 2359, 2817, 3894–7, 5188, 5280–1, 5289
Viruses, 100, 123, 2367, 2373–5, 2716, 4226, 4630, 5284, 5323
Weight, 3553
*Phaseolus.* Lima bean
Biochemistry, 2377, 5292
*Meloidogyne*, 5293
Pathology, 2356
*Phytophthora*, 2377, 5292
Plant collections, 2376
Variety trials, 5188
Phenocopies, 4067
Phenolic compounds
*Baptisia*, 1585
*Malus.* Apple, 2041
*Solanum.* Potato, 1629, 2658
*Phleum*
Genetics, 386
Growth period, 386, 2691
Height, 386
Polyploidy, 388
Varieties, 387, 3230, 4575
Variety trials, 75, 1163, 3215, 4132
*Phoenix.* Date
Fruit, 1086
Growth period, 1086
Hybridization, interspecific, 1086
Pollen, 1086
Varieties, 3566
Variety trials, 1109
*Phoma*
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 560
*Medicago*, 4647
*Solanum.* Potato, 1166
Phosphatase, 58, 3987
Phosphorus
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1318, 4364
*Trifolium.* White clover, 3287
Photoperiodism
*Avena.* Oats, 4392
Crop plants, 2843, 2860
*Cucumis.* Melon, 2017

Photoperiodism—*continued.*
*Dichanthium*, 4610
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 808, 2392, 4141, 4159
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 4762
*Hibiscus*, 2798
*Hordeum.* Barley, 301, 319, 1449, 4511
*Hyparrhenia*, 3245
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2228, 3802
*Linum.* Flax, 523
*Lotus.* Birdsfoot trefoil, 449
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3878
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 572
*Orthosiphon*, 622
*Oryza.* Rice, 1499–500, 1511, 2739, 3198
*Perilla*, 3537
*Picea.* Spruce, 2220
*Pisum.* Pea, 5317, 5320
*Poa*, 4585
*Pseudotsuga.* Douglas fir, 2220
*Setaria*, 4523
*Solanum.* Potato, 475, 3347, 3377, 3392–3, 4165, 4703, 4746
*Thea.* Tea, 3495
*Trifolium*, 1561
*Triticum.* Wheat, 226, 2961, 4294, 4343
Vegetable crops, 4953
*Zea.* Maize, 3081, 4477
Photosynthesis
*Avena.* Oats, 3024
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 1891
Crop plants, 1168, 4220
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 616
*Oryza.* Rice, 3196, 3209–10
*Solanum.* Potato, 3359
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2568
*Vitis*, 3694
*Zea.* Maize, 89, 1385
*Phyllosticta*
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 5326
*Phylloxera*
*Vitis*, 734, 2170, 5107
Phylogeny, *see* evolution, general theory *and* history and evolution
*Physalis*
Colchicine, 2766
Polyploidy, 2766
*Physalospora*
*Malus.* Apple, 653, 655
Physiological races, *see* biotypes
Physiology, 5353
*Allium.* Onion, 3762
*Avena.* Oats, 1332
*Bromus*, 3233
*Cajanus*, 5328
Crop plants, 2822, 4146, 5359
*Daucus.* Carrot, 3762
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3762
*Ocimum*, 5330
Pulses, 2354
*Triticum.* Wheat, 875, 4268
*Zea.* Maize, 1399, 3073, 4436
*Physoderma*
Genetics, 3047
*Zea.* Maize, 118, 290, 1162, 3046–7
*Physopella*
*Zea.* Maize, 4224
*Phytophaga*
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2945
*Phytophthora*
Biotypes, 100, 484, 1649, 2144, 2396, 3555, 3677, 3872, 5079
*Capsicum*, 4144
*Carthamus.* Safflower, 618
*Citrus*, 2772, 3625
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 108, 2144, 3555, 3677, 5079
*Phytophthora—continued.*
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 2396, 5308, 5313
*Hevea.* Rubber, 3547
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3376, 3844, 3870–2
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 3484
*Persea.* Avocado, 3654
*Phaseolus.* Lima bean, 2377, 5292
*Pyrus.* Pear, 3606
*Solanum.* Potato, 100, 123, 481–4, 1647–50, 2647–8, 2658, 2670, 2725, 3339, 3347, 3351, 3357, 3375–7, 4115, 4698, 4719–20, 4731–4, 5359
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 591
*Phytoptus*
*Ribes*, 2007
*Picea.* Spruce
Biotypes, 750–1, 5178
Breeding, 3749
Chromosome morphology, 5179
Cold resistance, 5130
Development, 3724, 3742, 4167, 5108
Geographical races, 2220, 3724, 3741–2, 5108
History and evolution, 5177
Hybridization, 749
Hybridization, interspecific, 5177
Photoperiodism, 2220
Pollen, 749
Variety trials, 5176
Pickling quality, *see* quality, for pickling and salting
Pigeon pea, *see Cajanus*
Pigmentation, *see* colour
Pimento, *see Capsicum*
Pine, *see Pinus*
Pineapple, *see Ananas*
*Pinus.* Pine
Anatomy, 3748
Biochemistry, 3745
Breeding, 3727, 3744, 5111, 5114, 5153, 5167
Chromosome morphology, 5118, 5162
Colchicine, 5163
Habit, 5154
Cold resistance, 5173–4
Combining ability, 2176
*Cronartium*, 2179, 2219, 5172, 5175
Cytology, 5165
Development, 745, 3720, 3742, 4167, 5164
Development, abnormal, 5122
Ecotypes, 746–7
Flower, 2182
Genetics, 745, 2176–7, 2179, 2182, 2209, 2219, 5154, 5168
Geographical races, 748, 2172, 2213, 3720, 3741–2, 3745, 5123, 5156–61, 5166, 5174
Grafting, 3746
$\gamma$ rays, 5118, 5122
Height, 5171
Hybridization, interspecific, 2179, 2208, 2211, 3747, 5168
Leaf, 5166
*Lophodermium*, 5108
Mixoploidy, 5163
Morphology, 2211
Multiple genes, 2216, 5164
Mutation, induced, 5122
Plant collections, 5171
Quality, of timber, 1164, 2217, 5167–8
Pollen, 3747, 5165
Pollination, 2214
Seed production, 5172
Selection, artificial, 2178
Statistics. Genetics, 2177
Stem, 2216, 5108
Sterility, fertility, 2215
Taxonomy, 2218, 5169–70
Temperature, effect of, 5123
Turpentine, 5155
Variation, 746–8, 2173, 2183, 2210–1, 2216, 2218, 5123, 5155, 5173

*Pinus.* Pine—*continued.*
Varieties, 2212, 5169
Variety trials, 4141, 5171
*Piper.* Pepper
Hybridization, 2766–7
Inflorescence, 598
Pollination, 598
Wilt, 2766
*Piricularia*
Biotypes, 1508
*Oryza.* Rice, 369–71, 873, 1497. 1505, 1507–10, 2702, 2766–7, 2737, 2741, 3193, 3212
Pistachio, *see Pistacia*
*Pistacia.* Pistachio
Varieties, 3566
Pistil, *see* flower
*Pisum.* Pea
Acenaphthenes, 2406
*Alternaria*, 3932
*Ascochyta*, 100, 812, 2716
Bacteria, 3932
Breeding, 810, 812, 1014, 2228, 2399, 2716, 4141
Cell division, 2406, 4050, 5319
Chromosome aberrations, 5319
Chromosome breakage, 4099
Cold resistance, 2855
Colour, 816, 3917–8, 3922
Development, 4050
*Erysiphe*, 100
Ethyleneimine, 3922
Fasciation, 2407
Flower, 814, 816, 3918
Fruit, 3920
*Fusarium*, 817, 5321
Genetics, 2017, 2400, 2407–8, 3916–8, 4164
Growth period, 812, 860, 2716, 3925, 4164
Heat, drought, resistance, 3887
Herbicides, 5321
History and evolution, 3921
Hybridization, 3920
*Laspeyresia*, 2410
Leaf, 3916, 3919
Light, effect of, 814
Linkage, 2017, 3919
Lodging, 3931
Mičurinism, 2401, 2855, 4156, 5316–7
Modifiers, 2407
Mutation, induced, 860, 871, 2402, 3919, 3921–2
Neutrons, 860
Number of parts, 2408, 3920
Ovule, 2408
*Peronospora*, 5321
Photoperiodism, 5317, 5320
Plant collections, 145, 2847, 3928–9
*Pythium*, 816
Quality, for canning, 815, 3928
Quality, for cooking, 3886, 3926–7
Quality, for freezing, 2228, 2409
Radiation, 2017
Sclerenchyma, 3931
Seed, 816, 2401, 3917, 3930
Seedlings, 4170
Segregation, 871, 2401
Selection, artificial, 2228, 2817
Selection, natural, 2402
Stem, 3931, 5320
Sterility, fertility, 2402, 2725
*Thielaviopsis*, 5322
Translocation, 3917–8
Varieties, 97, 755, 813, 2403–5, 2710, 3759–60, 3914–5, 3923–5, 3932, 5318
Variety trials, 811, 2225–6, 2228, 2404, 2703, 2710, 2817, 3914–5, 3924, 5315, 5321
Vernalization, 3925, 5320
Viruses, 100, 2725, 3886, 4226, 4630, 5323
*Pisum.* Pea—*continued.*
X rays, 871, 4099
Yield, 3930
*Plantago*
Nucleus, 4941
Polyploidy, 4941
Plantain for mucilage, *see Plantago*
Plant collections
*Allium.* Onion, 5203
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 1143
*Brassica*, 145
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 3343
*Brassica.* Rape, 145
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 3442
*Carica.* Papaya, 2766
Cereals, 79, 2847, 2883
*Citrus*, 4141
*Citrus.* Mandarin, 1110
*Cucumis.* Melon, 4141
*Cucurbita*, 3819
Crop plants, 146, 1181, 2846, 2848–9
*Elaeagnus*, 2131
*Eucalyptus*, 743
Forest trees, 5128
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 698, 1111
Fruit crops, 2013, 4965
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 2394
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1101, 1105–6, 1108
Grasses, 79, 145
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 617, 1980
*Hevea.* Rubber, 624, 3542
*Hordeum.* Barley, 2867, 2885, 3144
*Linum.* Linseed, 3526
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 145
*Mangifera.* Mango, 4141
*Medicago*, 145, 3260
*Melilotus.* Sweet clover, 3297
*Musa.* Banana, 1119
*Oryza.* Rice, 3207–8
*Panicum*, 3155
*Papaver.* Poppy, 145, 2716
*Paspalum*, 4602
*Pennisetum*, 1143
*Phaseolus.* Lima bean, 2376
*Pinus.* Pine, 5171
*Pisum.* Pea, 145, 2847, 3928–9
*Poa*, 4132
*Pyrus.* Pear, 3602
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 3451
*Sorghum*, 4533, 4540
*Solanum.* Egg plant, 3885
*Solanum.* Potato, 3343
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 5039
*Trifolium.* White clover, 145
*Triticum.* Wheat, 145, 2885, 2979–82, 4359
*Vaccinium*, 5067
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 145, 3891–2, 4135, 5279
*Vicia.* Vetch, 3291
*Zea.* Maize, 266, 1418, 2767, 3085, 3117–8, 4470
*Zizyphus.* Jujube, 692
*Plasmodiophora*
Biotypes, 100, 457, 2850
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 100, 2017
*Brassica.* Turnip, 100, 457, 1596
Vegetable crops, 2850
Plasmagenes, *see* cytoplasmic inheritance
*Plasmopara*
*Vitis*, 3717
Plastids, 39, 111, 2561–2, 2670, 4060
*Avena.* Oats, 230, 1332
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 524
Leguminous forage crops, 412
*Linum.* Flax, 519
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4034
*Oryza.* Rice, 2764

Plastids—*continued.*
*Raphanus.* Radish, 2245
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2732–4
*Playedra*
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1702
Pleiotropy, 34
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4502–3
*Melilotus.* Sweet clover, 1577
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4358
*Zea.* Maize, 1397
*Pleospora*
Biotypes, 4598
*Bromus,* 1525, 4598
Plum, *see Prunus*
*Pneumococcus,* 36
*Poa*
Apomixis, 876, 1520, 4137, 4584
Chromosome aberrations, 1520
Chromosome number, 1520, 3222
*Cochliobolus,* 4588
*Curvularia,* 4588
Diploidy, 3224
Ecotypes, 1149
Embryo sac, 3224
*Erysiphe,* 4587
*Helminthosporium,* 4588
History and evolution, 1519
Hybridization, interspecific, 4137
Mutation, induced, 4584
Neutrons, 4584
Photoperiodism, 4585
Plant collections, 4132
Taxonomy, 1519–20, 4586
Temperature, effect of, 4585
Variety trials, 4132
Vivipary, 3223, 4585
X rays, 876
*Podosphaera*
*Malus.* Apple, 2007, 2017, 3596, 4984–5
*Podospora,* 898, 3985, 3994
Pollen, 3968, 5349
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 555
*Carya.* Pecan, 3638
Cereals, 1208
*Citrus,* 3623
*Coffea.* Coffee, 589
*Corchorus.* Jute, 4792
Crop plants, 4185
*Crotalaria,* 1588
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 2313
*Cucumis.* Melon, 3810
*Cucurbita,* 3821
*Cucurbita.* Vegetable marrow, 3821
Cucurbits, 5234
*Euchlaena,* 3103
*Fraxinus.* Ash, 3739
Fruit crops, 3559
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 3907
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1797, 4770
*Helianthus.* Jerusalem artichoke, 4206
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 4206
*Juglans.* Walnut, 3638
*Larix.* Larch, 5126
*Linum.* Flax, 520
*Malus.* Apple, 637
*Mangifera.* Mango, 3632
*Medicago,* 4634
*Melitotus.* Sweet clover, 3298
*Ocimum,* 5330
*Oryza.* Rice, 4564
*Paspalum,* 400
*Pennisetum,* 3164
*Phoenix.* Date, 1086
*Picea.* Spruce, 749
*Pinus.* Pine, 3747, 5165
Pollen—*continued.*
*Prunus.* Peach, 3561
*Pseudotsuga.* Douglas fir, 112
Pulses, 3888
*Pyrus.* Pear, 2047, 3604
*Quercus.* Oak, 736
*Ribes,* 3554
*Rosa,* 3506
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 4809
*Salix.* Willow, 5126
*Solanum.* Egg plant, 5273
*Solanum.* Potato, 3334, 3365
*Sorghum,* 2882
*Tilia.* Lime, 749
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 3285, 4653–4
*Tripsacum,* 3103
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1041, 4190
*Vitis,* 3710
*Zea.* Maize, 1413, 2882, 3103–4
*Zizyphus.* Jujube, 3657
Pollination, 64, 2644, 3970, 4108
*Beta,* 1594
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 552
*Brassica.* Sarson, 602
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 4788
*Capsicum,* 1949, 3512–3
*Carica.* Papaya, 5052
Cereals, 2877
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 4141
*Citrus,* 4141
*Cola,* 4890
*Corchorus.* Jute, 3443
Crop plants, 1179, 2653, 4218
*Cucumis.* Melon, 2298
*Cucurbita,* 2309
*Daucus.* Carrot, 5199
*Dioscorea.* Yam, 4852
*Eucalyptus,* 5149
*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat, 3013
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2134, 5076
Fruit crops, 635
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1795–6, 3413, 4769
*Grewia,* 5047
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 4926
*Juglans.* Walnut, 5025
*Liriodendron,* 5145
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2324, 2339–40, 2338–9, 3860–2, 4126
*Malus.* Apple, 3586
*Medicago,* 419–20, 1553, 4636
*Oryza.* Rice, 367
*Passiflora,* 5049
*Pennisetum,* 4524, 4527
*Phaseolus,* 5287
*Piper.* Pepper, 598
*Pinus.* Pine, 2214
*Pseudotsuga.* Douglas fir, 2223
*Ribes.* Black currant, 2123
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 4141
*Secale.* Rye, 244, 4239, 4325
*Solanum.* Potato, 4723
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 1563, 3284, 3286, 4653
*Triticum.* Wheat, 196–7, 1279, 2957–60, 4239, 4278, 4325, 4346, 4348
*Vaccinium,* 695, 2128
*Vitis,* 3707–8
*Zea.* Maize, 1408–9, 2841, 4475–6
Polyembryony
*Anethum,* 3940
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 4771
*Mangifera.* Mango, 5017
*Pennisetum,* 4613
Polygalacturonase
*Pellicularia,* 2859
Polygenes, *see* multiple genes

*Polygonum*
Tannoids, 1994
Polyimines, 2586
Polymeric genes, *see* multiple genes
Polyphenol oxidase
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 4846
Polyploidy, 53, 58, 63, 1003, 1005, 1012, 2638–40, 2642, 4000, 4106, 4181–2
*Abies*. Fir, 3750
*Aegilops*, 2663, 4193
*Agropyron*, 3255
*Agrostis*, 2651
*Adropogoneae*, 3240
*Annona*, 1079, 2018
*Anthoxanthum*, 77
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 4907
*Avena*. Oats, 74, 4386–7
*Beta*, 4114, 4685–6
*Beta*. Mangel, 5359
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 92, 456, 1033, 1036–7, 1878, 1888–90, 2688, 2706, 2716, 3462–5, 4114–5, 4821, 4832–5, 4836–7
*Brassica*, 1052, 1960, 5212
*Brassica*. Kale, 74
*Brassica*. Rape, 1960, 2641, 3520, 5212, 5359
*Brassica*. Sarson, 1051
*Brassica*. Toria, 1958, 4907
*Brassica*. Turnip, 1596, 5359
*Cannabis*. Hemp, 526
*Capsicum*, 1947, 4899
*Caragana*, 740
*Carthamus*. Safflower, 3534
*Castanea*. Chestnut, 684–5
*Chelidonium*, 2000
*Chrysanthemum*, as insecticide, 4209
*Cicer*. Chickpea, 2413–4
*Citrullus*. Water melon, 771–2, 2305, 5242–4
*Corchorus*. Jute, 1669, 4791–2
Crop plants, 4175, 4178–80, 4185–9, 4215, 4217
*Cucumis*. Cucumber, 3805
*Cucumis*. Melon, 3805, 3810
*Cynodon*, 4592
*Dactylis*, 72, 77, 382–4, 4590
*Datura*, 3539
*Dendrocalamus*, 4617
*Dichanthium*, 402, 3241
*Euchlaena*, 3076
*Fagopyrum*. Buckwheat, 1319, 1321, 4183, 4197–8, 4209
*Festuca*, 393, 2651, 4129, 4578
Forest trees, 4214
*Fragaria*. Strawberry, 2670, 3554
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 500–1, 858
Grasses, 4114
*Hibiscus*, 1839
*Larix*. Larch, 5126
*Linum*. Flax, 4781
*Linum*. Linseed, 4907
*Lolium*, 75, 119, 393, 1528–9, 3218, 4578
*Lotus*. Birdsfoot trefoil, 73
*Lupinus*. Lupin, 4205
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2336–7, 3841, 3856, 5257, 5264
*Malus*. Apple, 109
*Medicago*, 3259, 4633, 4643
*Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 442
*Mentha*, 2425, 4203, 4207
*Morus*. Mulberry, 3630, 4216, 5014
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1904, 4204, 5361
*Nigella*, 4210
*Ocimum*, 5330
*Onobrychis*. Sainfoin, 4674
*Ornithopus*, 3304
*Oryza*. Rice, 2746, 3179, 3194, 4129
*Panicum*, 4195–6
*Papaver*. Poppy, 4211
*Passiflora*, 5048
Polyploidy—*continued*.
*Pelargonium*, 4208
*Pennisetum*, 1465
*Phalaris*, 1533
*Phaseolus*, 800, 5286
*Phleum*, 388
*Physalis*, 2766
*Plantago*, 4941
*Populus*. Poplar, 5115, 5126
*Prunus*. Apricot, 109
*Prunus*. Cherry, 2016, 4212
*Prunus*. Plum, 2016, 2053, 5361
*Pyrus*. Pear, 4988
*Quercus*. Oak, 736
*Ribes*, 4213
*Ribes*. Black currant, 694
*Ribes*. Gooseberry, 694
*Ribes*. Red currant, 2017
*Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 1082
*Rubus*, 2748, 3558
*Rubus*. Blackberry, 693, 4141
*Rubus*. Raspberry, 3552
*Saccharomyces*, 3953
*Salix*. Willow, 5126
*Secale*. Rye, 97, 169, 242–3, 1350, 2663, 4129, 4194, 4408, 5359
*Seradella*, 4129
*Solanum*. Egg plant, 5274, 5276
*Solanum*. Potato, 474, 1639, 2658, 2725, 3313, 4199–202
*Sorghum*, 353, 1473, 1476–8, 4538
*Spinacia*. Spinach, 765
*Taraxacum*, for rubber, 4184
*Terminalia*, 2199
*Trifolium*, 4129
*Trifolium*. Alsike clover, 413, 3259, 3278, 4670
*Trifolium*. Crimson clover, 3259
*Trifolium*. Minor species, 1570, 2725, 4671
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 73, 413, 1563, 2725, 3259, 3278, 3283–6, 4115, 4578, 4653–4, 5359
*Trifolium*. White clover, 73, 3278
*Triticum*. Wheat, 193, 858, 865, 869, 877–8, 2663, 2908, 4190–4, 4368
*Vicia*. Vetch, 3292
*Vitis*, 2162, 2793, 5100
Yam, 3476
*Zea*. Maize, 1405–6
*Zygosaccharomyces*, 3953
*see also* amphidiploidy
Polysomaty, *see* mixoploidy
Polysomics, *see* aneuploidy
*Polyspora*
*Linum*. Flax, 3439
*Polystigma*
*Prunus*. Plum, 670, 3611
Pome fruits
Breeding, 629–30, 2025, 4968
Cold resistance, 3575
Dormancy, 3575
Pathology, 2025
Pomegranate, *see Punica*
Pomelo, *see Citrus*
*Poncirus*
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5008
Meiosis, 5008
*Thielaviopsis*, 2082
Popcorn, *see Zea*
Poplar, *see Populus*
Population genetics, 40–1, 953–5, 2449, 2564–7, 2751–3, 4033, 4035–7, 5349
*Agrostis*, 2647
Bothriochloininae, 4609
*Festuca*, 2647
*Medicago*, 4640
*Quercus*. Oak, 5133
*Secale*. Rye, 1347

Population genetics—*continued.*
*Solanum.* Potato, 2658
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 1932
*Trifolium.* White clover, 2647, 4661
*Populus.* Poplar
Anatomy, 2196
*Aspidiotus*, 2197
Biotypes, 2189, 5137
Breeding, 2180, 2184, 5111
Cold resistance, 3730, 5136
Colour, 738
*Cytospora*, 2195, 2197
*Ganoderma*, 5111, 5137
Genetics, 738
Growth period, 738
Habit, 738
Hybridization, interspecific, 738, 2189, 2194, 5115
Hybrid varieties, 737
*Melampsora*, 3730
Polyploidy, 5115, 5126
Sex, 5135
*Valsa*, 3731
Variety trials, 3721, 5115, 5138
Viruses, 2198
Water balance, 2196
Potassium
*Coffea.* Coffee, 1922
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 4776
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4865
*Oryza.* Rice, 4568
*Solanum.* Potato, 479, 1641
*Triticum.* Wheat, 173
Potato, *see Solanum*
*Pratylenchus*
*Allium.* Onion, 2257
Prickles, *see* spines
*Proceras*
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1846, 1864
*Prodenia*
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1821
Propiolactone
*Oryza.* Rice, 874
Protein, 2486, 2535–37, 2543, 2576, 4021, 4023
*Euchlaena*, 1394
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1814
*Hordeum.* Barley, 2674
Leguminous forage crops, 3257–8
*Lespedeza*, 3296
*Oryzopsis*, 3249
*Pennisetum*, 2774
*Phaseolus*, 5288
Pulses, 2355
*Secale.* Rye, 4409
*Solanum.* Potato, 1180, 1637–8, 3348, 3367
*Stipa*, 3249
*Trifolium.* 3258
*Triticum.* Wheat, 208, 1288–9, 2937, 2977–8, 4357–8
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 3893
*Zea.* Maize, 88, 285–6, 1389–90, 1394, 3114, 4457, 4480–2
*Zea.* Popcorn, 3937
Provenance, *see* geographical races
Pruning
*Malus.* Apple, 3593
*Prunus.* Almond
Biochemistry, 2098
Breeding, 686, 5018
Cold resistance, 2098, 5030
Mičurinism, 5030
Mutation, induced, 109
Sterility, fertility, 687
Varieties, 686, 3566, 5031
*Prunus.* Apricot
Breeding, 667, 2016
Colchicine, 109
*Prunus.* Apricot—*continued.*
Cold resistance, 666, 2012, 3610
Fruit, 3609
Genetics, 3609
Nitrogen, 3610
Polyploidy, 109
Radiation, 109
Statistics. Genetics, 3609
Varieties, 634, 667, 2012, 3566, 4963
Viruses, 4995
*Prunus.* Cherry
Aneuploidy, 2016
Breeding, 109, 2016, 2184
Cold resistance, 666, 4967
Fruit cracking, 109
Genetics, 2060
Genome analysis, 671
Grafting, 2016
Height, 2016
History and evolution, 2065, 4212
Hybridization, interspecific, 671, 2016, 2065, 2749, 3613, 4141, 4212
Meiosis, 2066
Patrocliny, 3613
Polyploidy, 2016, 4212
*Pseudomonas*, 2008, 2656
Root, 2016
*Sclerotinia*, 2064
Seedlings, 4947
Size, 4947
Sterility, fertility, 2063, 2067, 3614
Sterility, male, 2066
Varieties, 634, 2061–4, 2660, 3566, 3569, 4961, 4967, 5003
Variety trials, 5002
Viruses, 2060
*Prunus.* Nectarine
Genetics, 2077
Varieties, 634, 677, 2076–7, 3620, 4963
*Prunus.* Peach
Breeding, 107, 667, 2068, 2073, 4141, 4964
Cold resistance, 675, 2073, 3615
Genetics, 3617
Grafting, 2075
Hairs, 674
Hybridization, 2071, 3617
Hybridization, interspecific, 3613, 4141
*Meloidogyne*, 2074–5
Mičurinism, 674
Pathology, 107
Patrocliny, 3613
Pollen, 3561
Quality, for canning, 3618–9
*Sclerotinia*, 1166
Seed, 2072
Size, 2020
Temperature, effect of, 676
Variation, 2020
Varieties, 634, 667, 672–3, 1166, 2069–71, 2772, 3566, 3573, 3616–8, 4141, 4963–4, 5004
Variety trials, 2817, 3598, 3615, 4141
Weight, 2020
*Prunus.* Plum
Breeding, 668, 4964, 4996–7
Cold resistance, 666, 2016, 2054, 4967, 4997
Colour, 4998
Flower, 2056
Genetics, 4998
Hybridization, interspecific, 2016, 2053
*Laspeyresia*, 2057
Mutation, somatic, 2054
Mutation, spontaneous, 3612
Polyploidy, 2016, 2053, 5361
*Polystigma*, 670, 3611
*Pseudomonas*, 2008
Quality, of edible product, 2016, 5001

*Prunus*. Plum—*continued*.
*Sclerotinia*, 2057
*Stereum*, 2058
Sterility, fertility, 5000
Sterility, male, 2016
Temperature, effect of, 2056
Varieties, 634, 669, 2055, 3560, 3566, 4961, 4963–4, 4967, 4999–5001
Variety trials, 2052, 3611, 4136
*Psalliota*
Breeding, 2443, 2668
Variety trials, 3963
Pseudochiasmata
*Allium*. Onion, 861
*Pseudomonas*, 948
Biochemistry, 480
Biotypes, 480, 1183–4, 1967, 2008, 4735, 5235
Crop plants, 1183–4
*Cucurbits*, 5235
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1909
*Phaseolus*, 1166, 2367, 2716, 5290
*Prunus*. Cherry, 2008, 2656
*Prunus*. Plum, 2008
*Sesamum*. Sesame, 1967
*Solanum*. Egg plant, 5275
*Solanum*. Potato, 480, 1166, 4735
*Pseudoperonospora*
*Cucumis*. Cucumber, 118, 1159
*Humulus*. Hop, 594, 1942
*Pseudopeziza*
*Medicago*, 416, 423
*Pseudotsuga*. Douglas fir
*Adelges*, 3720
Chromosome morphology, 2223
Cold resistance, 5130
Geographical races, 2220, 2222, 3720, 5185
Growth period, 752
Photoperiodism, 2220
Pollen, 112
Pollination, 2223
*Psidium*. Guava
Aneuploidy, 2090
Ascorbic acid, 3574
Hybridization, 2766
Meiosis, 2090
Varieties, 4141
*Pterocallidium*, *see Therioaphis*
*Puccinia*
*Agropyron*, 2670, 4112
*Allium*, 2259
*Althaea*, 621
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 5035
*Avena*. Oats, 235–8, 1200, 1217, 2716, 3025–6, 4141, 4385–6, 4395–9
Biotypes, 100, 103, 216–23, 236–8, 381, 1217–9, 1304–11, 1313–4, 1429, 1981–2, 2426, 2663, 2725, 2901, 3004–9, 3221, 4115, 4229, 4375–8, 4385, 4395, 4397–9, 4931, 4933
*Carthamus*. Safflower, 618, 3536, 4933
Cereals, 380, 1196, 1218–9, 5359
*Coix*, 295
*Dactylis*, 385
*Euchlaena*, 295
Genetics, 222
Grasses, 381, 3221
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 1981–2, 4930–1, 5361
History and evolution, 345
*Hordeum*. Barley, 100, 157, 343, 345, 1217, 2725, 2867, 3152, 4115
Hybridization, 4396
Inbreeding, 223
*Lolium*, 118, 1531, 3218, 3237
*Mentha*, 2017, 2426
Mitotic recombination, 3003
Mutation, spontaneous, 238, 4399
*Puccinia*—*continued*.
*Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 4815
*Secale*. Rye, 2663, 2948
Taxonomy, 1314
Temperature, effect of, 223
*Tripsacum*, 295
*Triticum*. Wheat, 100, 102, 127, 157, 181, 215–23, 380, 1143, 1197, 1217, 1244, 1303–15, 2663, 2670, 2716, 2760, 2766, 2815, 2901, 2941, 2943–4, 2948, 3000–9, 4112, 4115, 4129, 4229, 4358, 4369, 4373–8
*Zea*. Maize, 103, 294–5, 1428–9, 4494–6
Puffiness
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 5253
Pulses
Breeding, 1548
Geographical races, 2354
Physiology, 2354
Pollen, 3888
Protein, 2355
Varieties, 2353, 5187, 5196
Variety trials, 2355
Pumpkin, *see Cucurbita*
*Punica*. Pomegranate
Breeding, 5044–5
Chromosome number, 2766
Varieties, 2766, 3566, 3573, 5045
*Pyrenochaeta*
*Allium*. Onion, 760, 3778, 5207
Biotypes, 3778
Variation, 1459
*Pyrenophora*
Centres of origin, 1459
Grasses, 4581
*Hordeum*. Barley, 1459
Pyrethrum, *see Chrysanthemum*, as insecticide
*Pyrus*. Pear
Breeding, 2015, 2025, 3602, 4964
Chimeras, 881
Cold resistance, 4989
*Erwinia*, 2049–50, 2804, 3605
Flower, 663
Genetics, 2050
Grafting, 3603, 4987
$\gamma$ rays, 881
Hybridization, 1159
Hybridization, interspecific, 3607
Leaf, 663
Mutation, 3600
Mutation, induced, 2716
Mutation, somatic, 4988
*Mycosphaerella*, 2804
Ovule, 636
Parthenocarpy, 662
Pathology, 2025
*Phytophthora*, 3606
Plant collections, 3602
Pollen, 2047, 3604
Polyploidy, 4988
Quality, of edible product, 2015
Quality, nutritive value, 2048
Size, 2020
Sterility, fertility, 660–1, 2046
X rays, 2716
Variation, 2020
Varieties, 634, 658–9, 2045, 3566, 3569, 3601–2, 4964, 4987
Variety trials, 2228, 2804, 3599, 4136
*Venturia*, 3607, 4989
Weight, 2020
*see also Malus*
*Pythium*
*Avena*. Oats, 1213
Biotypes, 1213
*Hordeum*. Barley, 1213
*Pisum*. Pea, 816

*Pythium—continued.*
*Secale.* Rye, 1213
*Setaria*, 1213
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1213
*Zea.* Maize, 1213

QUALITY, 5359
*Apium.* Celery, 3754
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 1893, 2676, 4115
Crop plants, 2678
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 633, 3555
*Morus.* Mulberry, 5014
*Solanum.* Potato, 2677
*Vitis*, 2166
*Zea.* Maize, 4445
Quality, for canning
*Capsicum*, 4897, 4903
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2140
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2343, 3834, 3854
*Pisum.* Pea, 815, 3928
*Prunus.* Peach, 3618–9
*Zea.* Popcorn, 3934
*Zea.* Sweet corn, 3934
Quality, of cider
*Malus.* Apple, 2026
Quality, for conserving
*Vitis*, 3712
Quality, for cooking
*Pisum.* Pea, 3886, 3926–7
*Solanum.* Potato, 1632–3, 1656, 2689, 3312, 3315, 3327, 3330, 3337, 4728–9
Quality, of edible product
*Allium.* Onion, 5206
*Avena.* Oats, 3018
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 2663
*Capsicum*, 1951–2
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 2305
*Citrus.* Orange, 5009
*Coffea.* Coffee, 587
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 3827
*Daucus.* Carrot, 2240
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2139
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 5309–10
*Juglans.* Walnut, 3637, 5022
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 110, 777, 2341, 3841
*Macadamia*, 2099
*Malus.* Apple, 645, 2015, 3558, 3591
*Morus.* Mulberry, 2087
*Oryza.* Rice, 3203, 4565
*Phaseolus*, 5289
*Prunus.* Plum, 2016, 5001
*Pyrus.* Pear, 2015
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 2015
*Solanum.* Potato, 1631, 1635, 4727
*Triticum.* Wheat, 201–2, 1239–40, 2966, 4324
Vegetable crops, 3764
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2357
*Vitis*, 3687, 3713
*Zea.* Maize, 3110, 4443
*Zingiber.* Ginger, 2768
Quality, for fermentation
*Saccharomyces*, 3958–61, 5346
*Vitis*, 3961
Quality, of fibre
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 4788
*Corchorus.* Jute, 4791
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 504, 512, 515–6, 1058, 1065, 1067–9, 1084, 1121, 1123–4, 1678–89, 1691–2, 1694–702, 1707–8, 1711, 1716, 1718–45, 1749, 1751, 1760–6, 1773–5, 1778–9, 1792–3, 1798–813, 1823, 3417, 4756, 5361
*Hibiscus*, 4795
*Linum.* Flax, 521
Quality, for freezing
*Brassica.* Brussels sprouts, 2228
Quality, for freezing—*continued.*
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 701, 2228
*Phaseolus*, 2364
*Pisum.* Pea, 2228, 2409
Quality, for hopping
*Humulus.* Hop, 592–3, 1937, 1941, 4893
Quality, for malting and brewing
*Hordeum.* Barley, 151, 312, 323, 1444, 1452–3, 2673, 2685, 2815, 3141–3, 3148, 4115, 4513
*Sorghum*, 2773
Quality for milling and baking
*Avena.* Oats, 2815
Cereals, 1210
*Secale.* Rye, 4408
*Triticum.* Wheat, 151, 203–6, 188, 1092, 1193, 1283–8, 2671, 2680–4, 2867–8, 2896, 2944, 2967–75, 4166, 4257–9, 4262, 4334, 4355–6
Quality, nutritive value
*Beta.* Mangel, 4835
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 4826, 4835
*Brassica.* Kale, 3792–3
*Brassica.* Swede, 3307
*Brassica.* Turnip, 3307
*Cucurbita*, 3819
*Dactylis*, 80, 1518
*Hordeum.* Barley, 2815, 3140
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 3401
*Juglans.* Walnut, 2094
*Lolium*, 71, 80, 1518
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2337, 2342, 3763, 3866, 3871
*Malus.* Apple, 2228
*Mangifera.* Mango, 5017
*Medicago*, 3269
*Phaseolus*, 3896, 3899
*Pyrus.* Pear, 2048
*Solanum.* Potato, 476
Vegetable crops, 2232
*Zea.* Maize, 2686, 3111, 4444, 4465, 4479
Quality, for pickling and salting
*Allium.* Onion, 2255
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 633, 1159
*Vitis*, 3712
Quality, for smoking
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 573, 1898, 1907, 3483, 3488, 4855, 4860, 4867
Quality, of straw plait
*Hordeum.* Barley, 324
Quality for storage
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 3790
*Citrus*, 3624
*Cucumis.* Melon, 2296
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 5255
*Malus.* Apple, 3592
*Solanum.* Potato, 1634
*Vitis*, 3714, 5102
Quality, of timber
*Alnus.* Alder, 5111
*Betula.* Birch, 5142
*Pinus.* Pine, 1164, 2217, 5167–8
Quality, for transporting
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 790
Quality, of wine
*Vitis*, 729–30, 2150, 2167, 3690–1, 4169, 5090, 5097, 5103–5
Quantitative characters, 2490–1, 2754, 4105
*Avena.* Oats, 234
*Betula.* Birch, 5143
*Fraxinus.* Ash, 3740
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1045
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4855
*Oryza.* Rice, 3195
*Triticum.* Wheat, 865
*Quercus.* Oak
Breeding, 2184, 5111
Chromosome morphology, 5118

*uercus*. Oak—*continued*.
Chromosome number, 736
Development, abnormal, 5122
Ecotypes, 5131
γ rays, 5118
Hybridization, intergeneric, 3726
Hybridization, interspecific, 2190–1
Mutation, induced, 5122
Pollen, 736
Polyploidy, 736
Population genetics, 5133
Size, 736
Sterility, fertility, 736
*Taphrina*, 2192
Taxonomy, 2192, 3723, 5132–3
*Tortrix*, 2193
Variation, 3723
Quince, *see Chaenomeles and Cydonia*
Quinone-imine dyes
*Saccharomyces*, 825

RACES, *see* biotypes, geographical races *and* land races
Radiation, 963–4, 992–4, 2452, 2481–3, 2574, 2593, 2603, 2754, 4017, 4019–20, 4045, 4058, 5348
*Allium*. Onion. 2631
*Avena*. Oats, 1323, 1330
*Cajanus*, 819
Cereals, 2876
*Coffea*. Coffee, 3497
*Corchorus*. Jute, 1669
Crop plants, 138–9, 847, 863, 885, 1172, 1174–5, 2835, 4121, 4145, 5360
Fruit crops, 631
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1688
*Hordeum*. Barley, 97, 306, 325, 844, 848–9, 4115, 4232
Leguminous forage crops, 412
*Lespedeza*, 439
*Linum*. Flax, 4160
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2317
Microorganisms, 2428
*Morus*. Mulberry, 5014
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 4160
*Oryza*. Rice, 359, 1487, 1491, 4232
*Pisum*. Pea, 2017
*Prunus*. Apricot, 109
*Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 3522
*Saccharomyces*, 5340
*Secale*. Rye, 4160
*Solanum*. Potato, 1611
*Triticum*. Wheat, 866, 2760, 2834, 4286–7, 4292
Vegetable crops, 2231
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 2619
*Vitis*, 5082
*Zea*. Maize, 4044
Radioactive isotopes, 952, 995, 4089
*Allium*. Onion, 996
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 4907
*Brassica*. Mustard, for oil, 4907
*Brassica*. Sarson, 4907
*Carthamus*. Safflower, 4907
*Chelidonium*, 2000
*Fagopyrum*. Buckwheat, 3013
Fruit crops, 870
*Hordeum*. Barley, 4230
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 3532
*Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 1662
*Oryza*. Rice, 880, 3188, 4552
*Pennisetum*, 3164
*Phaseolus*, 2670
*Solanum*. Potato, 3378
*Triticum*. Wheat, 2756–8, 2763, 4230
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 4022
Radiomimetic substances
*Rhizobium*, 2429
Radish, *see Raphanus*
Rai, *see Brassica*
Rambutan, *see Nephelium*
Rape, *see Brassica*
*Raphanus*. Radish
Breeding, 2241–2
Colour, 2242
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2245
Genetics, 1053, 2244, 5192
Growth period, 2245
Heterosis, 2243
Hybridization, intergeneric, 756, 1053
Meiosis, 1053, 2246
Multiple alleles, 3771
Plastids, 2245
Root, 2242
Selection, artificial, 5192
Size, 2243–4
Statistics. Genetics, 2244
Sterility, fertility, 3771
Varieties, 755, 2246, 3759, 3769–70, 5195
Variety trials, 2225–6, 2712
Raspberry, *see Rubus*
Rays, *see* radiation
Recessiveness, *see* dominance
Recombination, *see* segregation
Recombination, mitotic, *see* mitotic recombination
Recombination, somatic, *see* mitotic recombination
Red clover, *see Trifolium*
Red currant, *see Ribes*
Red leaf
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1738
Red light, 962
Reed grass, *see Calamagrostis and Phalaris*
Reproduction, 4047
Grasses, 4579
*Lavandula*, 1943
*Saccharomyces*, 2442
Respiration, 2569
*Aspergillus*, 2433
Claviceps, 84
*Solanum*. Potato, 475
*Zea*. Maize, 1137
*Rheum*. Rhubarb
Biotypes, 1997
Colour, 2285
Development, 2285
Selection, artificial, 2285
Variation, 2285
Varieties, 3783
Variety trials, 2284
*Rhizobium*
*Anthyllis*. Kidney vetch, 1590
Biotypes, 414, 1146, 1562, 1590, 2431, 3272, 3280, 3910, 4669, 5312
Chemicals, effect of, 2431
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 3910, 5312
γ rays, 2429, 5335
Leguminous forage crops, 414–5, 1146, 1164
*Lotus*. Birdsfoot trefoil, 447, 1590
*Medicago*, 422, 3272
Mutation, induced, 2430
Radiomimetic substances, 2429
Taxonomy, 415
Transformation, 3942
*Trifolium*, 1562, 3279–80
*Trifolium*. White clover, 4669
Variation, 415, 422
Vitamins, 2857
*Rhizoctonia*
*Linum*. Flax, 4784
*Linum*. Linseed, 1971, 4784
*see also Pellicularia*
Rhizome
*Agropyron*, 4624

*Rhopalosiphum*
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4517
*Zea.* Maize, 298
Rhubarb, *see Rheum*
*Ribes*
Breeding, 3554
Chromosome morphology, 3554
Chromosome number, 3554
Gibberellin, 5057–8
Hybridization, interspecific, 2007, 3663, 4213, 5058
Indoleacetic acid, 5057
Parthenocarpy, 5057–8
*Phytoptus*, 2007
Pollen, 3554
Polyploidy, 4213
*Ribes.* Black currant
Biochemistry, 2015
Breeding, 2019, 5059, 5062
Chimeras, 694
Chromosome morphology, 3554
Cold resistance, 5064
Colour, 2015
Habit, 3552
Hybridization, 3552
Hybridization, interspecific, 694, 2007, 2120, 3552, 5062
Inflorescence, 3552
Mutation, somatic, 2121
Nucleolus, 2120
Pollination, 2123
Polyploidy, 694
*Sphaerotheca*, 2007
Spines, 2007
Stem, 3554
Sterility, fertility, 5063
Taxonomy, 3663–4, 3981
Varieties, 2122, 3981, 4944, 5060–2
Variety trials, 2116–7, 2119, 3665, 4946
*Ribes.* Gooseberry
Breeding, 2019, 4943
Chimeras, 694
Hybridization, interspecific, 694, 2007, 2120
Nucleolus, 2120
Polyploidy, 694
Root, 2125
*Sphaerotheca*, 2007, 2126, 4956
Spines, 2007, 4943
Varieties, 2124, 2126, 4944, 4956
*Ribes.* Red currant
Apomixis, 2118
Cold resistance, 5064
Colour, 2015
Hybridization, interspecific, 2015
Indole-3-acetic acid, 2118
Polyploidy, 2017
Variety trials, 2116–7
Yield, 3554
Rice, *see Oryza*
Rice grass, *see Oryzopsis*
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant
Biochemistry, 3523
Breeding, 600, 4914
Capsule drop, 1161
Colchicine, 1082
2,4-D, 4916
Fatty oil, 1965
Genetics, 605
Gibberellin, 4916
$\gamma$ rays, 1963
Height, 4917
Hybrid varieties, 4917
Mutation, induced, 1963, 3522
*Ostrinia*, 4919
Polyploidy, 1082
Radiation, 3522
*Sclerotinia*, 606, 3523, 4918
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant—*continued.*
Sex, 605, 4916
Sugar, 606
Taxonomy, 1114
Varieties, 1114, 1177, 1964, 4908, 4915
Variety trials, 4912–4
*Robinia*
Biotypes, 2189
Root
*Allium*, 3780
*Allium.* Onion, 3778
Cereals, 1209
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1836
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 3400
*Lolium*, 396
*Medicago*, 73, 4644
*Prunus.* Cherry, 2016
*Raphanus.* Radish, 2242
*Ribes.* Gooseberry, 2125
*Solanum.* Potato, 1630, 4725
*Triticum.* Wheat, 85, 1280–1, 2962–3, 4366
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2643
*Zea.* Maize, 3095, 3105, 4087, 4442
Root crops
Varieties, 5365
Root rot
Biotypes, 3677
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 3677
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1863
Rootstock, *see* grafting
*Rosa*
Aging, 3506
Flower, 3506
Pollen, 3506
Roselle, *see Hibiscus*
Rubber, *see Hevea*
Rubber plants, in general, 5368
*Rubus*
Chromosome morphology, 3554
Hybridization, interspecific, 2007, 2748, 3558
Polyploidy, 2748, 3558
Sex, 3554
Varieties, 3658
*Rubus.* Blackberry
Apomixis, 3554
Breeding, 118, 1159, 4141
Cold resistance, 2015, 3662
Colour, 3662
Genetics, 3554
Habit, 3662
Height, 3554
Hybridization, 3554
Hybridization, interspecific, 3661
Meiosis, 693
Pollination, 4141
Polyploidy, 693, 4141
Seed, 3554
Spines, 2015, 3554
Taxonomy, 3661
Varieties, 634, 1159, 2115, 3658
*Rubus.* Dewberry
Breeding, 4943
*Rubus.* Raspberry
*Amphorophora*, 2007
Anthocyanins, 2015
Breeding, 108
Chromosome number, 3554
Cold resistance, 2015, 5055
Colour, 2015
*Didymella*, 123
Genetics, 2007, 2015
History and evolution, 3660
Hybridization, 3552
Hybridization, interspecific, 2015, 5054
Hybridization, wide, 5053

*ubus.* Raspberry—*continued.*
Morphology, 3552
Polyploidy, 3552
Quality, of edible product, 2015
Sterility, fertility, 2748, 3552
Variation, 3552
Varieties, 634, 3658, 4963, 5054
Variety trials, 3659, 4946
Viruses, 3552, 5056
utabaga, *see Brassica*
utin
*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat, 4209
ye, *see Secale*
yegrass, *see Lolium*

*ACCHAROMYCES*, 1008, 2569, 3988–9
Adaptation, 2442, 5340–1, 5343
Affinity, genetic, 824
Aneuploidy, 2439
α rays, 3953
Chemicals, effect of, 826
Chromosome aberrations, 2442
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 3957
Development, 827
2,6-Diaminopurine, 5339
Enzymes, 5341–3
Genetics, 3954
Heterothallism, 5345
Hybridization, intergeneric, 3956
Interference, 3955
Isoleucine, 2440
Meiosis, 5344
Methylene blue, 3962
Molecular genetics, 3956
Multiple genes, 2438
Mutation, 2440, 3954
Mutation, induced, 825–7, 4054, 5339
Nitrogen, 5344
Polyploidy, 3953
Quality, for fermentation, 3958–61, 5346
Quinone-imine dyes, 825
Radiation, 5340
Reproduction, 2442
Segregation, 5342
Taxonomy, 2441
Temperature, effect of, 2442
Toluidine blue, 3962
Ultraviolet rays, 4054, 5339
*Vitis*, 3961
X rays, 4054
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane
Breeding, 2787
Chromosome number, 4803
Competition, 3452–3
Cytology, 4802
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane
*Diatraea*, 1138
Flower, 1844, 4810
Fumigants, 3447
Genetics, 1117, 4802, 4814
Germination, 1862
Growth period, 1844, 1861
Heat, effect of, 1868
Hybridization, 1117, 1857
Hybridization, interspecific, 4803
Meiosis, 4803
Morphology, 1116–7
Pathology, 1853, 4801, 4807, 4813
Plant collections, 3451
Pollen, 4809
*Proceras*, 1846, 1864
*Puccinia*, 4815
Root rot, 1863
*Sclerospora*, 1854, 4814
Selection, artificial, 540, 1844, 1858, 2787, 3453
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane—*continued.*
Sugar, 3450, 4811–2, 5367
*Ustilago*, 1855, 1865, 3457
Variation, 3451
Varieties, 1116, 1138, 1844, 1851–2, 1859–61, 3448–9, 3457, 4804–8
Variety trials, 105, 534–7, 1847, 1850–1, 2784, 2804, 2807, 3449, 3455, 4141, 4798–801
Viruses, 1845, 1856, 1865–8, 3454–5, 4808
Water, effect of, 4810
*Xanthomonas*, 1845, 1865, 3456, 4808
Sage, *see Salvia*
Sainfoin, *see Onobrychris*
Salinity, *see* toxic soils
*Salix.* Willow
Biotypes, 2189
Breeding, 2184
Chromosome aberrations, 5150
Hybridization, interspecific, 2203, 5150
Pollen, 5126
Polyploidy, 5126
Taxonomy, 5151
*Salmonella*, 903, 949–51, 959, 2488, 2496, 2549, 2550, 2555
*Salvia.* Sage
Chromosome morphology, 988
Hybridization, interspecific, 3938
*Sambucus.* Elder
Varieties, 697
Variety trials, 2132
Santonin
*Artemisia*, 4938
Sarson, *see Brassica*
*Schizophyllum*, 7, 12, 4038, 4083
*Schoenobius*
*Oryza.* Rice, 101
*Schizandra*
Ecology, 5046
Sex, 5046
*Schizosaccharomyces*
Hybridization, intergeneric, 3956
Molecular genetics, 3956
Scion, *see* grafting
Sclerenchyma
*Pisum.* Pea, 3931
*Sclerospora*
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1854, 4814
*Sclerostachya*
Inflorescence, 4611
*Sclerotinia*
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 4846
*Hibiscus*, 1669
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 2017
*Malus.* Apple, 3597
*Paspalum*, 1162
*Prunus.* Cherry, 2064
*Prunus.* Peach, 1166
*Prunus.* Plum, 2057
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 606, 3523, 4918
*Secale.* Rye, 4250
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4250
*Vitis*, 5106
*Sclerotium*
*Allium.* Onion, 1166
*see also Leptosphaeria, Pellicularia and Pleospora*
*Scolecotrichum*
*Dactylis*, 385
Scorching
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 575
*Scorzonera*
Bolting, 5198
Varieties, 2247
Variety trials, 3772
Vernalization, 5198
*Secale.* Rye
Aminoacids, 1353

*Secale*. Rye—*continued*.
Aneuploidy, 1250, 2663, 4279, 4407
Breeding, 97, 240, 247, 1198, 1342–3, 1345, 3029–30, 4115, 4132
Caryopsis, 4409
*Claviceps*, 1353
Chromosome breakage, 1349
Chromosome morphology, 241, 4406
Chromosome number, 4240
Cold resistance, 247, 3036, 4250
Colour, 4404
Embryology, 4282
Epistasis, 3031
*Erysiphe*, 245
Flower, 1351
*Fusarium*, 4250
Genetics, 245, 1347–9, 2663, 3031, 4404
Genome analysis, 171, 1346, 2663, 2948, 4115
$\gamma$ rays, 1247, 4153
Haploidy, 4280
Height, 1250, 3036
Heterosis, 4141
History and evolution, 3033
Hybridization, intergeneric, 85, 167, 170–1, 1247, 1249–50, 1269, 1343, 1345, 2663, 4115, 4194, 4279–82, 4325, 4406, 5359, 5361
Hybridization, interspecific, 1346, 2668, 3033
Inbreeding, 4409
Interference, 3032
Leaf, 245, 1352
Linkage, 3031
Lodging, 240
Meiosis, 1349–50, 4280, 4406
Mičurinism, 244, 4160, 4325, 4405
Mixtures of crops of genotypes, 3035
Mutation, 378, 1347
Mutation, back, 4281
Mutation, induced, 4153
Neocentrics, 1348
Nucleic acids, 85
Nullisomics, 1269
Perennial habit, 2668
Pollination, 244, 4239, 4325
Polyploidy, 97, 169, 242–3, 1350, 2663, 4129, 4194, 4408, 5359
Population genetics, 1347
Protein, 4409
*Puccinia*, 2663, 2948
*Pythium*, 1213
Quality, for milling and baking, 4408
Radiation, 4160
*Sclerotinia*, 4250
Statistics. Experimental designs, 242
Sterility, fertility, 97, 378, 1247, 1250, 1350, 4280, 4409, 5359
Succinic acid, 1353
Synthetics, 1143
Taxonomy, 3032, 4240
Translocation, 3033–4
Varieties, 97, 240, 1207, 2866
Variety trials, 74, 1189, 1198, 1207, 1344, 2865–6, 3028, 4136
Weight, 4409
Yield, 246
Seed
*Acacia*, for tanning, 1996
*Allium*. Onion, 3777
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 2103
*Astragalus*, 4681
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 3469
*Brassica*, 2262
*Capsicum*, 1951, 3884
*Cicer*. Chickpea, 2413–4
*Coffea*. Coffee, 4882
Forest trees, 5127
Seed—*continued*.
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 1161, 3912, 5302, 5310
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 509, 1799, 1814
*Lotus*. Birdsfoot trefoil, 448
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3554
*Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 4675
*Pisum*. Pea, 816, 2401, 3917, 3930
*Prunus*. Peach, 2072
*Rubus*. Blackberry, 3554
*Solanum*. Egg plant, 3884
*Trifolium*. Minor species, 4672
*Trifolium*. Subterranean clover, 432
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 1034, 5278
*Vicia*. Vetch, 3293
*see also* caryopsis
Seedlings
*Aegilops*, 2731
*Beta*. Mangel, 455
*Brassica*, 2262
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3837
*Pisum*. Pea, 4170
*Prunus*. Cherry, 4947
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1282, 2731, 4345
*Zea*. Maize, 1397, 3095, 4413
Seed production
*Carya*. Pecan, 1159
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 503, 3421–2
*Lactuca*. Lettuce, 2293
*Medicago*, 145
*Oryza*. Rice, 1032
*Pinus*. Pine, 5172
*Trifolium*. Alsike clover, 413
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 145, 413
*Triticum*. Wheat, 2917, 2983, 4276
Seed storage
*Avena*. Oats, 3027
*Oryza*. Rice, 4563
Segregation, 8–12, 36, 901–5, 2494–5, 2501, 3998–9, 410
*Acacia*, for tanning, 1995
*Agrostis*, 2651
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 4182
*Bothriochloa*, 403
*Dichanthium*, 403
*Festuca*, 2651
*Fragaria*. Strawberry, 2656, 2670
*Helianthus*. Jerusalem artichoke, 3773
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 3773
*Helminthosporium*, 1157
*Hibiscus*, 1840
*Hordeum*. Barley, 303, 1448, 3130
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2318
*Malus*. Apple, 2027
*Pisum*. Pea, 871, 2401
*Saccharomyces*, 5342
*Solanum*. Egg plant, 2350
*Solanum*. Potato, 474
*Streptomyces*, 3944
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1311, 4276, 4278
Segregation, somatic, *see* mitotic recombination
Selection, artificial, 51, 979–80, 2597, 3446, 4040, 40
4161, 4163
*Acacia*, for tanning, 1996
*Acer*, 4172
*Acer*, for sugar, 4172
*Agropyron*, 4626
*Apium*. Celery, 2228
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 5034
*Avena*. Oats, 2647
*Beta*. Mangel, 5359
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 3470, 4830
*Brassica*. Cabbage, 5215
*Brassica*. Kale, 74
*Brassica*. Turnip, 5192
*Bromus*, 4596
*Cichorium*. Chicory, 2228

Selection, artificial—*continued.*
*Cichorium.* Endive, 2716
*Colocasia,* 1148
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1669
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 3828
*Dactylis,* 80, 1518
*Daucus.* Carrot, 5192
*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat, 1319
Forest trees, 2174
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 5305
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 504, 1068–9, 1677, 1751, 1766
Grasses, 4168
*Hibiscus,* 1669
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 1148, 1663, 3400
*Juglans.* Walnut, 3636
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 3753, 5224
Leguminous forage crops, 1146
*Lolium,* 71, 78, 80, 1518, 3234
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3554
*Medicago,* 3263, 4168
Oil plants, 5359
*Oryza.* Rice, 4570
*Pinus.* Pine, 2178
*Pisum.* Pea, 2228, 2817
*Raphanus.* Radish, 5192
*Rheum.* Rhubarb, 2285
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 540, 1844, 1858, 2787, 3453
*Solanum.* Potato, 2658, 3352, 3369, 4703–5
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4168, 4663
*Ulmus.* Elm, 3721
*Vitis,* 2152, 3695, 4169
*Xanthosoma,* 1148
Yam, 1148
*Zea.* Maize, 274, 1162, 3082, 4459–60, 4485
Selection, natural, 50, 964, 983–4, 2565, 2594–6, 3992, 5349
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4511
*Pisum.* Pea, 2402
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 5359
*Trifolium.* Subterranean clover, 5349
Self sterility, *see* sterility, self
Sepal, *see* flower
*Helianthus.* Sunflower
*Septoria,* 4932
*see also Leptosphaeria and Mycosphaerella*
*Seradella*
Polyploidy, 4129
Serology, 913
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 4858
*Solanum.* Potato, 3390
Sesame, *see Sesamum*
*Sesamum.* Sesame
Aminoacids, 1967
Breeding, 600, 1966
Fruit, 607, 4907
Hybridization, graft, 607
Meiosis, 4907
Mutation, induced, 4907
Neutrons, 4907
*Pseudomonas,* 1967
Sugar, 1967
Varieties, 608, 1966, 3524
Viruses, 3525
X rays, 4907
Yield, 4907
*Setaria*
Chromosome morphology, 1462
Chromosome number, 1462, 4577
Density of stand, 3158
Development, 882
Ecotypes, 1462
Genetics, 2770
Hybridization, interspecific, 2770, 3159
Inflorescence, 3160
Meiosis, 4577
Mičurinism, 4523
*Setaria—continued.*
Neutrons, 882
Photoperiodism, 4523
*Pythium,* 1213
Sterility, fertility, 2770
Tillering, 3158
Variety trials, 3158
Sex, 2524, 3990
*Actinidia,* 5046
*Artocarpus,* 2089
*Asparagus,* 2716, 4134
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 1829, 3441, 4785, 4787, 4789
*Carica.* Papaya, 691, 3652, 5050
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 882
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 774, 2017, 3826
*Cucumis.* Melon, 2017
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2670, 3674
*Mangifera.* Mango, 3559, 3565
*Pennisetum,* 4613
*Populus.* Poplar, 5135
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 605, 4916
*Rubus,* 3554
*Schizandra,* 5046
*Sorghum,* 1479
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 2281, 2668, 3797
*Vitis,* 2165, 3702–3
Sex chromosomes
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 1829
Shaddock, *see Citrus*
Shallot, *see Allium*
Shedding
*Carum,* 2725
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 2804
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 145
*Oryza.* Rice, 371, 2766
*Phalaris,* 401
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1277
Silicate
*Oryza.* Rice, 4569
Simazine
*Solanum.* Potato, 492
*Sitanion*
Chromosome number, 4240
Genome analysis, 4621
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4621
Taxonomy, 4240
*Sinapis, see Brassica*
Sisal, *see Agave*
*Sitodiplosis*
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4379
*Sitophilus*
*Zea.* Maize, 299, 1431, 3047
Size
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 3464
*Capsicum,* 1951, 3514
*Daucas.* Carrot, 2239
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 5264
*Malus.* Apple, 2020
*Oryza.* Rice, 1488, 2765
*Prunus.* Cherry, 4947
*Prunus.* Peach, 2020
*Pyrus.* Pear, 2020
*Quercus.* Oak, 736
*Raphanus.* Radish, 2243–4
*Swietenia,* 5147
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1282
Smoking quality, *see* quality, for smoking
Sodium
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 554
*Sogata*
Grasses, 3214
*Oryza.* Rice, 3214
Soil nutrients, *see* nutrients
Soil pH
*Hordeum.* Barley, 2867

*Soja, see Glycine*
*Solanum*
Taxonomy, 4940
*Solanum.* Egg plant
Breeding, 5277
Chromosome aberrations, 5274
Development, abnormal, 3883, 5274
Fruit, 3883
Heterosis, 2349, 5191, 5272–3
Hybridization, 2766
Hybridization, graft, 2350, 3881–2, 5191, 5259
Hybridization, interspecific, 2349, 5274
Plant collection, 3885
Pollen, 5273
Polyploidy, 5274, 5276
*Pseudomonas*, 5275
Seed, 3884
Segregation, 2350
Varieties, 5194–5, 5275
*Verticillium*, 5277
*Solanum*, for fruit
Crossing over, 780
History and evolution, 3880
Hybridization, intergeneric, 780, 3842
Meiosis, 780
Sterility, fertility, 780
Taxonomy, 2348
Viruses, 3842
*Solanum.* Potato, 3331, 3335
*Alternaria*, 3357
Amphidiploidy, 1624
Anatomy, 3337
*Aphis*, 489, 1657
Atrazine, 492
Black spot, 479
Breeding, 68, 97, 460, 473, 482, 1014, 1025, 1145, 1600–1, 1607, 1609, 1615, 1638, 1648–9, 1654, 2648, 2663, 2677, 2772, 2817, 3309–10, 3328, 3343–5, 3363, 3371, 4124, 4132, 4134, 4691, 4695–6, 4699, 4713, 4718, 4734
Cell division, 4722
Chimeras, 2663, 3349
Colchicine, 4201–2
Cold resistance, 1062, 1642–3, 3323, 3332, 3351, 4731
Colour, 1610, 2658, 3366, 4702
Combining ability, 467–8
*Corynebacterium*, 3372
Degeneration, 1613–4
Development, 879, 2663, 3347
Dormancy, 3363, 4718
Ecology, 3356
*Empoasca*, 3322
*Fusarium*, 1166, 3383
Genetics, 100, 1610, 1628–9, 1639, 2647, 2649, 2658, 2670, 3317, 3323, 3325–6, 3333, 3336, 3339, 3379, 4136, 4724, 4726–7, 4741
Genome analysis, 1625, 4701
Geography, 4200
Gibberellins, 3325
Glycoalkaloids, 1636
$\gamma$ rays, 4153
Growth period, 1626–7, 1650, 3347, 3359–62, 3370, 3393, 4165
Haploidy, 3334, 3338, 3341
Heat, drought, resistance, 3326
*Heterodera*, 485–8, 1654–6, 2647, 2670, 2725, 3384–6, 4115, 4741–3
History and evolution, 3358, 4199–200, 4721
Hybridization, 488, 1166, 3319, 3334
Hybridization, graft, 3350
Hybridization, intergeneric, 3350
Hybridization, interspecific, 491, 1062, 1606, 1623, 1625, 1628, 1637, 2658, 2670, 2725, 3313, 3338, 3341, 3348, 3386, 4115, 4136, 4201, 4700–1, 4709, 4742, 4731, 5361
*Solanum.* Potato—*continued.*
Inbreeding, 1606, 4134
Internal rust spot, 478
Irrigation, 1640
Land races, 3351
Leaf, 3349, 3360
*Leptinotarsa*, 2670
Light, effect of, 1615, 3336, 4726
Linkage, 2658, 3347
*Macrosiphum*, 489, 1657
Meiosis, 1621–4, 2658
*Meloidogyne*, 1166
Mičurinism, 3351, 4734
Morphology, 4199
Multiple alleles, 2658
Multiple genes, 3347, 3376
Mutation, induced, 1611, 4153, 4702
Mutation, somatic, 1612
*Myzus*, 489, 1657, 3389
Pathology, 68, 466, 3344, 3366, 3371, 4696
*Pellicularia*, 1166
Phenolic compounds, 1629, 2658
*Phoma*, 1166
Photoperiodism, 475, 3347, 3377, 3392–3, 4165, 47 4746
Photosynthesis, 3359
*Phytophthora*, 100, 123, 481–4, 1647–50, 2647–8, 26 2670, 2725, 3339, 3347, 3351, 3357, 3375–7, 41 4698, 4719–20, 4731–4, 5359
Plant collections, 3343
Pollen, 3334, 3365
Pollination, 4723
Polyploidy, 474, 1639, 2658, 2725, 3313, 4199–202
Population genetics, 2658
Potassium, 479, 1641
Protein, 1180, 1037–8. 3348, 3367
*Pseudomonas*, 480, 1166, 4735
Quality, 2677
Quality, for cooking, 1632–3, 1656, 2689, 3312, 33 3327, 3330, 3337, 4728–9
Quality, of edible product, 1631, 1635, 4727
Quality, nutritive value, 476
Quality, for storage, 1634
Radiation, 1611
Radioactive isotopes, 3378
Respiration, 475
Root, 1630, 4725
Segregation, 474
Selection, artificial, 2658, 3352, 3369, 4703–5
Serology, 3390
Simazine, 492
*Spongospora*, 1645, 3312
Starch, 477, 1627, 1637–8, 3347–8
Sterility, fertility, 1628, 2658, 3364, 4724
Stomata, 3361
*Streptomyces*, 1644–6, 2647, 2658, 3373–4, 4720, 4736
Streptomycin, 1644
*Synchytrium*, 1651–3, 2670, 3378–82, 4719–20, 4737–
Taxonomy, 1623, 1639, 2471, 2658, 4199
Temperature, effect of, 1630, 4746
Tuber, 1610, 3347, 4726
Variation, 483, 1639
Varieties, 97, 469–73, 1026, 1164, 1178, 1616–20, 2 2727, 3315–6, 3320, 3323–4, 3326–7, 3329, 335 4115, 4697, 4706–20, 4731, 4743
Variety trials, 458–9, 461–6, 1159, 1599, 1602–5, 1 1619, 1650, 1660, 2230, 2817, 3342, 3346, 4114, 4 4689–90, 4692–4, 4698, 4730
*Verticillium*, 3383
Viruses, 490–1, 1025, 1166, 1658–61, 2647, 2649 2658, 2670, 2695, 2725, 2854, 3340, 3357, 3387 4136, 4720, 4744–5
Water, effect of, 1643
X rays, 879, 1610, 3349, 4702
Yield, 3368–70, 4730

Somatic recombination, *see* mitotic recombination
Somatic segregation, *see* mitotic recombination
*Sordaria*, 11
*Sorghastrum*
Taxonomy, 375
Variation, 375
Sorgo, *see Sorghum*, for sugar
*Sorghum*
Aminoacids, 3161
Biochemistry, 3173
Birds, 103, 2774
Breeding, 101, 103, 117, 887, 1471, 1478, 4541
Carotene, 351
Caryopsis, 3246
Centres of origin, 475
*Chilo*, 3175
Chimeras, 1473, 3171
Chromosome aberrations, 1473
Colchicine, 4537
Cold resistance, 4541
Colour, 3246
Endosperm, 351
Ensilage, 118
Genetics, 404, 3168, 3174, 4539
$\gamma$ rays, 4536
Growth period, 3167, 4540
Heat, drought, resistance, 117, 354
Height, 3168
Heterozygosis, 4537
History and evolution, 1471
Hybridization, 87, 2766, 4542
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4547
Hybridization, interspecific, 3170, 5361
Hybrid varieties, 349–51, 1472, 3167–8, 4534–5, 4612
Irrigation, 4535
Linkage, 4538
Meiosis, 3170, 4538
Mixoploidy, 4537
Mutation, 1477
Mutation, induced, 1473, 1479, 4536–7
Mutation, spontaneous, 3169, 3246
Nucleus, 1475
*Ostrinia*, 355
Pathology, 887
Plant collections, 4533, 4540
Pollen, 2882
Polyploidy, 353, 1473, 1476–8, 4538
Quality, for malting and brewing, 2773
Sex, 1479
*Sphacelotheca*, 3174, 4542
Sterility, female, 3168, 4539
Sterility, fertility, 353
Sterility, male, 404, 1479, 3168, 4539, 4612
*Striga*, 103, 1480, 2766
Taxonomy, 2882
Tillering, 3169
Toxic soils, 4541
*Trichometasphaeria*, 1424
Varieties, 351–2, 1474, 2810
Variety trials, 1143, 1147, 1165, 1468–70, 1536, 2708–9, 2804, 3166–7, 4141, 4532–3, 4535
*Sorghum*, for forage
*Sphacelotheca*, 405
*Sorghum*, for sugar
Genetics, 2791
Inflorescence, 1161
*Meloidogyne*, 1221
Methyl parathion, 2791a
Pathology, 2804
Variety trials, 2707, 2804–6
*Sorosporium*
*Zea*. Maize, 2695, 2700
Southern pea, *see Vigna*
Sowing
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 2385
Sowing—*continued*.
*Ornithopus*, 3304
*Oryza*. Rice, 4567
*Triticum*. Wheat, 1197
Soya bean, *see Glycine*
*Sphacelotheca*
Geographical races, 3156
*Panicum*, 3156
*Sorghum*, 3174, 4542
*Sorghum*, for forage, 405
*Zea*. Maize, 1425, 4221
*Sphaerotheca*
*Cucumis*. Cucumber, 5249
*Fragaria*. Strawberry. 108, 703, 705
*Ribes*. Black currant, 2007
*Ribes*. Gooseberry, 2007, 2126, 4956
Spikelet, *see* flower
*Spinacia*. Spinach
*Albugo*, 766
Chromosome morphology, 2280
*Colletotrichum*, 766
Genetics, 2282
Hybrid varieties, 3760, 3796
Mixoploidy, 2280
*Peronospora*, 767, 2017, 2282, 3796
Polyploidy, 765
Sex, 2281, 2668, 3797
Varieties, 764, 2668
Variety trials, 2226
Vernalization, 3798
Viruses, 766, 3796
Spinach, *see Spinacia*
Spines
*Cucumis*. Cucumber, 5249
*Ribes*. Black currant, 2007
*Ribes*. Gooseberry, 2007, 4943
*Rubus*. Blackberry, 2015, 3554
*Spongospora*
*Solanum*. Potato, 1645, 3312
Sports, *see* mutation
Spring habit, *see* growth period
Sprouting, *see* germination
Sprouting broccoli, *see Brassica*
Spruce, *see* Picea
Squash, *see Cucurbita*
Squirrel tail, *see Hordeum and Sitanion*
*Stagonospora*
*Bromus*, 1526
*Dactylis*, 385
*see also Leptosphaeria*
Stamen, *see* flower
Starch
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 2391
Grasses, 3219
*Solanum*. Potato, 477, 1627, 1637–8, 3347–8
*Zea*. Maize, 284, 1389
Statistics, 3964, 4073
*Lolium*, 398
Statistics. Biometry, 2481, 4033
*Betula*. Birch, 5143
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1805
*Malus*. Apple, 2713
*Medicago*, 4637
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 4122
Statistics. Cytology, 4093
Statistics. Experimental designs
Crop plants, 125, 135, 2821
Forest trees, 2175, 3728
Fruit crops, 2021, 4958–9
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 499
*Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 3396
*Secale*. Rye, 242
*Zea*. Maize, 271
Statistics. Genetics, 19, 41, 50–1, 896–7, 901, 909–10, 979–80, 2479–80, 2565, 2755, 4035–7, 4161–3

Statistics. Genetics—*continued.*
*Dactylis*, 385
*Daucus*. Carrot, 2239
Forest trees, 5121
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1817
*Oryza*. Rice, 3181
*Pinus*. Pine, 2177
*Prunus*. Apricot, 3609
*Raphanus*. Radish, 2244
*Triticum*. Wheat, 162–3, 204
*Zea*. Maize, 1406, 4459
Stem
*Avena*. Oats, 228, 232–3
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 3473
Dipterocarpaceae, 741
*Fagus*. Beech, 5140
*Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 867
*Oryza*. Rice, 880, 3199
*Pinus*. Pine, 2216, 5108
*Pisum*. Pea, 3931, 5320
*Ribes*. Black currant, 3554
*Triticum*. Wheat, 2679, 4273
*Vaccinium*, 5066
*Zea*. Maize, 256
*Stemphylium*
*Lupinus*. Lupin, 446
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2335
*Medicago*, 1162
*see also Pleospora*
*Stenotaphrum*
Varieties, 1541, 3248
*Stereum*
Biotypes, 2058
*Prunus*. Plum, 2058
Sterility, female
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 781
*Pennisetum*, 4527
*Sorghum*, 3168, 4539
Sterility, fertility, 5, 7, 65, 113, 898, 913, 1003, 1012, 2554, 2559, 2640, 2645–6, 3994, 4038, 4109
*Aegilops*, 2730
*Agropyron*, 410–1, 4618, 4623
*Brassica*, 1057
*Brassica*. Brussels sprouts, 2017
*Brassica*. Cabbage, 2794
*Brassica*. Cauliflower, 2017
*Brassica*. Rape, 3520
*Brassica*. Sprouting broccoli, 2278
*Brassica*. Swede, 1598
*Brassica*. Turnip, 1598
*Bromus*, 4595, 4597
*Capsicum*, 1947
*Cichorium*. Chicory, 5231
*Cichorium*. Endive, 2716
*Citrus*, 3622
*Citrus*. Lemon, 680
*Citrus*. Tangerine, 4141
*Coffea*. Coffee, 4875
*Colocasia*, 2767
*Corchorus*. Jute, 530, 1076–8, 1081, 4791
*Corylus*. Hazel, 3640
*Crotalaria*, for fibre, 4793
*Cucumis*. Cucumber, 2313
*Dactylis*, 382–4
*Dioscorea*. Yam, 4852
*Eriobotrya*. Loquat, 665
*Festuca*, 378–9, 393
*Fragaria*. Strawberry, 5077
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1060, 1085
Grasses, 1517
*Helianthus*. Sunflower, 613, 3530
*Hordeum*. Barley, 320–1, 4512
*Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 3399, 4750–1
*Linum*. Flax, 2716
*Lolium*, 78, 393, 3235
Sterility, fertility—*continued.*
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 780, 2337, 3856
*Malus*. Apple, 2716, 3587, 4979
*Mangifera*. Mango, 2091
*Medicago*, 1554, 3259, 4643
*Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 3298
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1906
*Oryza*. Rice, 2736, 2746–7, 3185, 3198, 4548–9
*Papaver*. Poppy, 4211
*Paspalum*, 4604
*Petasites*, 5221
*Pinus*. Pine, 2215
*Pisum*. Pea, 2402, 2725
*Prunus*. Almond, 687
*Prunus*. Cherry, 2063, 2067, 3614
*Prunus*. Plum, 5000
*Pyrus*. Pear, 660–1, 2046
*Quercus*. Oak, 736
*Raphanus*. Radish, 3771
*Ribes*. Black currant, 5063
*Rubus*. Raspberry, 2748, 3552
*Secale*. Rye, 97, 378, 1247, 1250, 1350, 4280, 4409, 5
*Setaria*, 2770
*Solanum*, for fruit, 780
*Solanum*. Potato, 1628, 2658, 3364, 4724
*Sorghum*, 353
Stone fruits, 4994
*Taraxacum*, for rubber, 4184
*Theobroma*. Cacao, 591, 1931–2, 4887
*Tilletia*, 1301
*Trifolium*, 4650
*Trifolium*. Alsike clover, 3259
*Trifolium*. Crimson clover, 3259
*Trifolium*. Minor species, 1570, 4671
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 3259, 3285, 4657–9
*Trifolium*. Strawberry clover, 73
*Trifolium*. White clover, 431
*Triticum*. Wheat, 191, 1087, 1247, 1250, 2730, 2
2903–4, 4280, 4284
*Ustilago*, 3231
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 74
*Vitis*, 3689, 3709–10, 4141
*Zea*. Maize, 279, 1403
Sterility, male, 38, 955, 2562
*Aegilops*, 2729
*Allium*. Onion, 2669, 5203
*Beta*, 2669, 4687
*Beta*. Mangel, 2725
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 553–4, 2725, 4837
*Brassica*. Brussels sprouts, 2017, 3553
*Brassica*. Sarson, 603
*Capsicum*, 4900–2
*Citrullus*. Water melon, 4141, 5241
*Crotalaria*, 4141
*Cucumis*. Melon, 4141
*Daucus*. Carrot, 5200
*Euchlaena*, 3126
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 809
*Gossypium*. Cotton, 1161, 1773, 3421
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 788, 2326, 3863, 4125, 5266
*Mentha*, 820
*Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 4864
*Pennisetum*, 4524
*Prunus*. Cherry, 2066
*Prunus*. Plum, 2016
*Sorghum*, 404, 1479, 3168, 4539, 4612
*Triticum*. Wheat, 2729, 2905, 2961, 4277, 4349–50
Vegetable crops, 3758
*Vicia*. Broad bean, 2663, 4115
*Vigna*. Cow pea, 2381
*Zea*. Maize, 118, 911, 1386–7, 1411, 3065, 3098
4437–41
*Zea*. Sweet corn, 115–6, 2420, 5329
Sterility, self, 4110
Grasses, 5359

Sterility, self—*continued.*
*Oryza.* Rice, 366
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 4656
Stigma, *see* flower
*Stipa*
History and evolution, 3249
Hybridization, intergeneric, 407, 3249, 4615
Meiosis, 407, 4615
Proteins, 3249
Stock, *see* grafting
Stomata
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 3554
*Solanum.* Potato, 3361
Stone fruits
Breeding, 629–30, 4993
Cold resistance, 3575
Dormancy, 3575
Hybridization, interspecific, 4994
Mutation, induced, 870
Sterility, fertility, 4994
Storage quality, *see* quality, for storage
Straighthead
*Oryza.* Rice, 3212
Strawberry, *see Fragaria*
Strawberry clover, *see Trifolium*
*Streptomyces*, 10, 2501
Antibiotics, 5336
Ethyleneimine, 244
Heterocaryosis, 86
Hybridization, interspecific, 3945
Mutation, induced, 2444–5, 3946
Segregation, 3944
*Solanum.* Potato, 1644–6, 2647, 2658, 3373–4, 4720, 4736
Streptomycin, 3946
Taxonomy, 3944, 5336
Ultraviolet rays, 2444, 3946
X rays, 2445
Streptomycin, 3987
*Allium.* Onion, 2631–2
*Solanum.* Potato, 1644
*Streptomyces*, 3946
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2629
*Striga*
*Sorghum*, 103, 1480, 2766
Strontium
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4230
*Triticum.* Wheat, 4230
Structural heterozygotes, 17, 2646
*Allium*, 16
Style, *see* flower
Subterranean clover, *see Trifolium*
Succinic acid
*Secale.* Rye, 1353
Sugar
*Acer*, for sugar, 4172
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 1877, 2716, 3471, 4823, 5367
*Capsicum*, 599, 3508
*Malus.* Apple, 4974
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 606
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 3450, 4811–2, 5367
*Sesamum.* Sesame, 1967
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1273, 1291
*Vitis*, 2804, 5087
*Zea.* Maize, 299, 1416, 2804
*Zea.* Sweet corn, 2422, 3936
Sugar beet, *see Beta*
Sugar cane, *see Saccharum*
Sulphamides
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 1976
Sulphydryl compounds
*Triticum.* Wheat, 211
Sunflower, *see Helianthus*
Sunn hemp, *see* crossing over
Supersonic waves, *see* ultrasonic waves
Swede, *see Brassica*
Sweet clover, *see Melilotus*
Sweet corn, *see Zea*
Sweet potato, *see Ipomoea*
Sweet sorghum, *see Sorghum*, for sugar
*Swietenia*
Development, 5146
Hybridization, interspecific, 5146–7
Leaf, 5147
Size, 5147
*Sylepta*
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1122, 1139
Symbiosis
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 4157
Synapsis, *see* meiosis
*Synchytrium*
Biotypes, 1651–2, 2670, 3380–2, 4737–40
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3873
*Solanum.* Potato, 1651–3, 2670, 3378–82, 4719–20, 4737–40
Syndesis, *see* meiosis
Synthetics
*Dactylis*, 116
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 1974
*Lolium*, 68
*Medicago*, 417, 1551, 3262
*Secale.* Rye, 1143
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 74
*Zea.* Maize, 267, 3123, 4445, 4451
Systematics, *see* taxonomy
Systox
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 2633
*Syzygium*
Chromosome number, 2766

*TAENIATHERUM*
Ecotypes, 3254
Tangerine, *see Citrus*
Tannoids
*Diospyros.* Persimmon, 3634
*Polygonum*, 1994
*Taphrina*
*Curcuma.* Turmeric, 1993
*Quercus.* Oak, 2192
Tapioca, *see Manihot*
*Taraxacum*, for rubber
Embryology, 4184
Polyploidy, 4184
Sterility, fertility, 4184
*Taraxacum*, as vegetable
Varieties, 2235
Taro, *see Colocasia*
Tarragon, *see Artemisia*
Taxonomy, 66, 839, 895, 2447, 2454, 2460, 2559, 2566–7, 3968, 4111, 5349, 5354
*Agropyron*, 4625
*Allium*, 2259
*Allium.* Onion, 758, 2256
*Andropogon*, 375
*Andropogoneae*, 1535
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 3644
*Areca*, 5037
*Astragalus*, 1140
*Baptisia*, 2504
*Betula.* Birch, 3733, 5143–4
*Brassica*, 2263, 3786, 5211
*Brassica.* Kale, 3794
*Carya.* Pecan, 3638
*Chamaecyparis*, 2204
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 1091
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 773, 3817
*Citrus*, 2079–80, 5006
*Citrus.* Mandarin, 1098
*Claviceps*, 5338

Taxonomy—*continued.*
*Cocos.* Coconut, 2110
*Coffea.* Coffee, 589, 1926, 3498–9, 4878, 4883–5
*Cola,* 4890
*Commelina,* 620
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1075
Crop plants, 144, 2845, 5362
Cucurbits, 3806, 5234
*Dactylis,* 3227
*Dichanthium,* 3242–3
*Dioscorea.* Yam, 1895
Dipterocarpaceae, 741
*Eremopyrum,* 4240
*Eriobotrya.* Loquat, 2051
*Eucalyptus,* 3738, 5349
Festuceae, 3252
Forest trees, 892, 5358
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 3676
Fruit crops, 5358
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 2393, 3905, 5311
Grasses, 3219, 3978, 4581, 5364
*Helminthosporium,* 1156
*Hibiscus,* 4796
*Hordeum.* Barley, 326, 1454, 4240
*Humulus.* Hop, 3505
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 1667
*Juglans.* Walnut, 3638
*Juniperus,* 2206, 5152
*Lesquerella,* 1956
*Linum.* Flax, 4782–3
*Linum.* Linseed, 4782
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 1581
*Medicago,* 421, 3270–1
Medicinal plants, 3538
*Mentha,* 3939
*Microlaena,* 1542
*Musa.* Banana, 2148
*Onobrychis.* Sainfoin, 4674
*Ornithopus,* 4684
*Oryza.* Rice, 2735, 3203–6, 4549, 4566
*Panicum,* 375
*Papaver.* Poppy, 1935
*Phaseolus,* 2365–6
*Pinus.* Pine, 2218, 5169–70
*Poa,* 1519–20, 4586
*Puccinia,* 1314
*Quercus.* Oak, 2192, 3723, 5132–3
*Rhizobium,* 415
*Ribes,* 3663–4
*Ribes.* Black currant, 3981
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 1114
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 3661
*Saccharomyces,* 2441
*Salix.* Willow, 5151
*Secale.* Rye, 3032, 4240
*Sitanion,* 4240
*Solanum,* 4940
*Solanum,* for fruit, 2348
*Solanum.* Potato, 1623, 1639, 2471, 2658, 4199
*Sorghastrum,* 375
*Sorghum,* 2882
*Streptomyces,* 3944, 5336
*Tilletia,* 2999
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2964, 4240
*Trifolium.* Minor species, 434–5, 4673
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 429
*Tsuga,* 2207
*Ulmus.* Elm, 3734
*Vaccinium,* 2129
*Vicia.* Vetch, 3292, 3294
*Vigna.* Cowpea, 2382
*Zea.* Maize, 1417, 2882
*Zizyphus.* Jujube, 5051
Tea, *see Thea*
Teasel, *see Dipsacus*
Temperature, effect of, 2667, 4030
*Acer,* 5123
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 3790
*Bromus,* 4597
Cereals, 4329
*Dactylis,* 71, 1523
Fruit crops, 4966
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 808
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 4762
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4500
*Linum.* Flax, 524
*Lolium,* 71
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 1582
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2344, 3836, 3845, 5265
*Medicago,* 1557, 4649
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 1901, 1912
*Oryza.* Rice, 1500, 2879, 4564
*Panicum,* 3157
*Pennisetum,* 1463
*Pinus.* Pine, 5123
*Poa,* 4585
*Prunus.* Peach, 676
*Prunus.* Plum, 2056
*Puccinia,* 223
*Saccharomyces,* 2442
*Solanum.* Potato, 1630, 4746
*Triticum.* Wheat, 226, 1259, 1271, 1317, 4294, 4329 4364
*Vitis,* 3704
*Zea.* Maize, 284, 1413, 3074, 3079, 4474
Teosinte, *see Euchlaena*
Teratology, *see* development abnormal
*Terminalia*
Fruit, 3737
Polyploidy, 2199
Testa, *see* seed
*Tetranychus*
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 4778
*Tetrastigma*
Chromosome number, 2767
*Thea.* Tea
Breeding, 583–4, 1920–1, 4872
Cold resistance, 585
Photoperiodism, 3495
Varieties, 3494
Variety trials, 585
*Theobroma.* Cacao, 4874
Breeding, 2814, 3501, 5039
*Ceratostomella,* 3502
Chromosome aberrations, 1930
Flowery gall, 591
Genetics, 1931
$\gamma$ rays, 1930
Hybridization, 3500
Hybridization, interspecific, 591
Oxygen, 1930
Pathology, 3500–1
*Phytophthora,* 591
Plant collections, 5039
Population genetics, 1932
Sterility, fertility, 591, 1931–2, 4887
Variety trials, 105, 1142, 3500
*Therioaphis*
*Medicago,* 3274, 4648–9
*Thespesea*
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1103
Thiamin
*Oryza.* Rice, 1501
*Thielaviopsis*
Biotypes, 581, 5322
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1819
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 580–1, 3491
*Pisum.* Pea, 5322
*Poncirus,* 2082

Thiooxazolidones
*Brassica.* Rape, 1962
2-Thiouracil
*Cannabis.* Hemp, 524
Thorn apple, *see Datura*, in medicine
Thorns, *see* spines
Thrips
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 1914
Thymidine, 4049
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4090
*Tilia.* Lime
Hybridization, 749
Pollen, 749
Tillering
Cereals, 74
*Setaria*, 3158
*Sorghum*, 3169
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1293, 2956, 4286
*Tilletia*
Biotypes, 2998, 4372
Sterility, fertility, 1301
Taxonomy, 2999
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1120, 1301–2, 2997–9, 4372
Timothy, *see Phleum*
Tipburn
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 1164, 2017, 5215
Tirak
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1066
Tobacco, *see Nicotiana*
Toluidine blue
*Saccharomyces*, 3962
*Tolyposporium*, 1072, 1141
Biotypes, 1141
Heterothallism, 1072
Toria, *see Brassica*
*Tortrix*
*Quercus.* Oak, 2193
Toxic soils, 3992
*Agropyron*, 4626
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 4774
*Hibiscus*, 3445
*Hordeum.* Barley, 327
*Lolium*, 1530
*Sorghum*, 4541
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2900
*Toxoptera*
*Hordeum.* Barley, 4518
Transduction, lysogeny and related phenomena, 35, 942–9, 2547–56, 2853, 4026–30
Transformation, 36, 932, 2557–60, 4031–2
*Rhizobium*, 3942
Transpiration, *see* water balance
Transporting quality, *see* quality, for transporting
Translocation, 62, 943, 2635, 4101
*Agropyron*, 2670
*Dactylis*, 383, 3218
*Festuca*, 4601
*Hordeum.* Barley, 314, 4500
*Linum.* Linseed, 4907
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2656
*Melilotus.* Sweet clover, 1576, 3298
*Oryza.* Rice, 3195
*Pisum.* Pea, 3917–8
*Secale.* Rye, 3033–4
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2670
*Zea.* Maize, 279, 864
Trichloroacetic acid
*Beta*, 3305
*Trichometasphaeria*, 4491
Biotypes, 1424
*Dactyloctenium*, 4616
Heterothallism, 4616
Hybridization, 1424
*Trichometasphaeria—continued.*
*Sorghum*, 1424
Variation, 1424
*Zea.* Maize, 292–3, 1115, 1145, 1421–4, 3047, 3068, 4223, 4449, 4489–90
Triethylene melamine, 967, 994
*Allium.* Garlic, 759
*Trifolium*
Centres of origin, 1561
Chromosome morphology, 3277
Chromosome number, 3277
History and evolution, 3258
Hybridization, interspecific, 426, 4650, 5361
Nutrients, 2801
Photoperiodism, 1561
Polyploidy, 4129
Protein, 3258
*Rhizobium*, 1562, 3279–80
Sterility, fertility, 4650
Variety trials, 2801, 3275
*Trifolium.* Alsike clover
Breeding, 97
Polyploidy, 413, 3259, 3278, 4670
Seed production, 413
Sterility, fertility, 3259
Variety trials, 4132
*Trifolium.* Crimson clover
Polyploidy, 3259
Sterility, fertility, 3259
Varieties, 1568–9, 3276
Variety trials, 2805, 3276
*Trifolium.* Minor species
Breeding, 4672
Growth period, 434
Polyploidy, 1570, 2725, 4671
Seed, 4672
Sterility, fertility, 1570, 4671
Taxonomy, 434–5, 4673
Varieties, 433
*Trifolium.* Red clover
Aminoacids, 4655
Biotypes, 4652
*Bombus*, 1563
Breeding, 117–8, 1567, 2663, 2778, 4652
*Cercospora*, 4629
Development, 427
*Ditylenchus*, 97, 1567, 4115
Ecology, 429
*Erysiphe*, 1162
Flower, 1564–5
Fungi, 3276
Genetics, 428, 4657, 4659
Germination, 4655
Gibberellins, 1565
Grafting, 4656
Heterosis, 145
Heterozygosis, 4651
Inbreeding, 73
Land races, 3282
Leaf, 428
Linkage, 4658
*Meloidogyne*, 1162, 1566
Mičurinism, 4627
Multiple genes, 4658
Nematodes, 5359
Number of parts, 428
Pathology, 118
Pollen, 3285, 4653–4
Pollination, 1563, 3284, 3286, 4653
Polyploidy, 73, 413, 1563, 2725, 3259, 3278, 3283–6, 4115, 4578, 4653–4, 5359
Seed production, 145, 413
Selection, natural, 5359
Sterility, fertility, 3259, 3285, 4657–9
Sterility, self, 4656

*Trifolium.* Red clover—*continued.*
Taxonomy, 429
*Uromyces*, 3281
Variety trials, 63, 276, 691, 805, 3281–2, 4132, 4655
Viruses, 1162, 4630, 5323
Waterlogging, 4652
Yield, 4651
*Trifolium.* Strawberry clover
Ecotypes, 73
Sterility, fertility, 73
*Trifolium.* Subterranean clover
Estrogens, 3288–9
Fungi, 3276
Genetics, 3288
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 5349
Seed, 432
Selection, natural, 5349
Variation, 432
Viruses, 1166
*Trifolium.* White clover
Back crossing, 431
Biotypes, 4667
Breeding, 73, 117, 4141
Colour, 430, 4662
Cyanogenic compounds, 4661
Development, 145
Ecology, 4660
Ecotypes, 73, 2647, 3287
Egg, 4668
Genetics, 4661
Habit, 4665
*Heterodera*, 2725
Hybridization, 4663
Hybridization, interspecific, 431
Leaf, 430, 4665
Linkage, 430
Meiosis, 431
Morphology, 73
Multiple genes, 4662
Mutation, spontaneous, 4662
*Pellicularia*, 4664
Phosphorus, 3287
Plant collections, 145
Polyploidy, 73, 3278
Population genetics, 2647, 4661
*Rhizobium*, 4669
Selection, artificial, 4168, 4663
Sterility, fertility, 431
Variation, 73, 4660
Varieties, 4666
Variety trials, 3276, 4132, 4665
Vegetative reproduction, 4663
Viruses, 73
2,3,5-Triiodobenzoic acid
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 572
*Tripsacum*
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1395
Linkage, 1367
Pollen, 3103
*Puccinia*, 295
*Triticum.* Wheat
Adaptation, 4294
Aging, 4285, 4339
Aluminium chloride, 173
Aminoacids, 2732, 2976
Amitosis, 4354
Amphidiploidy, 90, 4381
Anatomy, 1296, 4345
Aneuploidy, 1250, 1270, 2663, 2716, 2759, 2762, 2947, 4115, 4279, 4283, 4291, 4340–2, 4381
Asynapsis, 4281, 4291
Atropine, 173
Biochemistry, 1276, 1312, 4351
1,4-Bis-diazoacetylbutane, 914
*Triticum.* Wheat—*continued.*
Boron, 2756, 4278
Breeding, 97, 102, 107, 117–20, 149, 151, 158–60, 162 181, 207, 1014, 1019, 1193–4, 1197, 1234, 1238–9 1241, 1313, 1345, 2663, 2768, 2774, 2817, 2869 2894–8, 2901–2, 2944, 2982, 4132, 4135, 4254–63 4265–6, 4268–9, 4316, 4360
Carbohydrates, 1316, 2986
Carotenoids, 202
Caryopsis, 866, 1282, 2965, 4271, 4320, 4357
Cell division, 2756
*Cephus*, 1316
Chemicals, effect of, 866, 1254
Chimeras, 866
Chromosome aberrations, 869, 1268, 2756, 4288, 4291–2 4336–9
Chromosome number, 90, 1089, 4240
Climate, 2983, 4242
Colchicine, 1270, 1318
*Cochliobolus*, 2774
Cold resistance, 170, 210–1, 1019, 1291, 2855, 2880 2984–8, 4244, 4246–50, 4269, 4327, 4329
Colour, 1245, 3002, 4273, 4287, 4289, 4293
Competition, 152
Cytoplasm, 2729
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4284, 4289, 4350
Development, 875, 1019, 1254, 2756, 4270
Dieldrin, 4380
Diethyl sulphate, 4293
Dominance, 164, 2950
Dormancy, 195, 2870
Ecotypes, 191, 2946, 4321
Embryo, 175, 179, 200
Embryology, 4282, 5361
Endosperm, 4354
Epidermis, 4272
Epistasis, 4374
*Erysiphe*, 100, 117, 127, 224, 1298, 2815, 2942, 2994 4115, 4368–9
Ethyleneimine, 2914
Ethylurethane, 173
Ethylmethane sulphonate, 4293
Fertilization, sexual, 1278, 4347
Flower, 152, 165, 198–9, 1039, 1242, 2672, 2964, 4352
Fungi, 4367
*Fusarium*, 224–5, 2872, 3010, 4250
Genetics, 163–6, 178, 202, 204, 206, 221, 1039, 1083 1211, 1242–6, 1300, 1302, 1310, 2663, 2672, 2722 2731, 2734, 2914, 3002, 4115, 4129, 4230, 4271–4 4289, 4291, 4294, 4318, 4345, 4349, 4357, 4365–6 4369, 4374, 4378
Genome analysis, 171, 2948, 4115, 4381
Germination, 1271, 2756, 2879, 4339
*Gibberella*, 213, 2995, 4370
Gibberellin, 837, 4248
Glycol, 173
$\gamma$ rays, 875, 1247, 1253, 2756, 2759, 2912, 4153, 4284 4290, 4317, 4338, 4341
Growth period, 162, 164, 189, 194, 226, 1256–8, 1272–3 2880, 2910, 2912, 2949–55, 2981–2, 2989, 2990, 3000 4259, 4294, 4323–4, 4343–4, 5361
Hairs, 1243
Haploidy, 4280
Heat, drought, resistance, 1197, 1292–5, 2940, 2989–90 4333–4
Heat, effect of, 2991, 4344
Height, 164, 1246, 1250, 2725, 4271, 4274, 4342, 4351
Herbicides, 1222
History and evolution, 2881, 4129, 4192, 4335, 5349
Heterosis, 1090, 2906
Hybridization intergeneric, 74, 85, 167, 169–72, 1041 1042, 1247–51, 1269–70, 1278, 1292, 1343, 1345, 2662 2670, 2716, 2729–30, 2766, 2767, 2907–10, 4111 4115, 4193–4, 4277, 4279–83, 4325, 4381, 5359, 5361
Hybridization, graft, 174–5, 200

*Triticum*. Wheat—*continued*.
Hybridization, interspecific, 167–8, 1087–9, 1237, 1247, 1265–6, 1303, 2767, 2902, 2907, 2985, 4191–2, 4259–60, 4278, 4381, 5361
Hybrid varieties, 2903–5
Inflorescence, 166, 2911, 4353
Irrigation, 1289, 2899, 2958, 4243
Land races, 192
*Leptosphaeria*, 3010
Lethals, 2725, 4275
Linkage, 4358
Lodging, 190, 212, 1211, 1296–7, 2679, 2963, 2992–3, 4259, 4365–6
Manganese, 4278
Matrocliny, 1291, 2974
Mealy endosperm, 4356
Meiosis, 1089, 1248, 1303, 4115, 4280, 4283, 4381
Mičurinism, 168, 175–9, 194, 196–7, 205, 1255–9, 1272–3, 2855, 2880, 2909, 2912, 2915–6, 2951–4, 2985, 4156–7, 4159, 4233–4, 4361, 4278, 4290, 4295–329
Minerals, P, Ca and Fe, 2965
Morphine, 173
Multiple genes, 198, 1039, 1088
Mutation, 2732, 2734, 4285, 4321
Mutation, back, 4281
Mutation, induced, 173, 837, 858, 866, 1252–4, 2682, 2716, 2733, 2757, 2834, 2911–4, 4153, 4286–93
Mutation, spontaneous, 1206
Neutrons, 869, 878, 1042, 2756, 2913, 2911, 4270
Nitrogen, 1286, 1289, 1318, 2684, 4362–3
Nucleic acids, 2881, 4335
Nullisomics, 1269
Nutrients, 1259, 4241, 4327, 4361
Pathology, 2885
Phosphorus, 1318, 4364
Physiology, 875, 4268
*Phytophaga*, 2945
Photoperiodism, 226, 2961, 4294, 4343
Plant collections, 145, 203, 2885, 2979–82, 4359
Plastids, 2732–4
Pleiotropy, 4358
Pollen, 1041, 4190
Pollination, 196–7, 1279, 2957–60, 4239, 4278, 4325, 4346, 4348
Polyploidy, 193, 858, 865, 869, 877–8, 2663, 2908, 4190–4, 4368
Potassium, 173
Protein, 208, 1288–9, 2937, 2977–8, 4357–8
*Puccinia*, 100, 102, 127, 157, 181, 215–23, 380, 1143, 1197, 1217, 1244, 1303–15, 2663, 2670, 2716, 2760, 2766, 2815, 2901, 2941, 2943–4, 2948, 3000–9, 4112, 4115, 4129, 4229, 4358, 4369, 4373–8
*Pythium*, 1213
Quality, of edible product, 201–2, 1239–40, 2966, 4324
Quality, for milking and baking, 151, 203–6, 188, 1092, 1193, 1283–8, 2671, 2680–4, 2867–8, 2896, 2944, 2967–75, 4166, 4257–9, 4262, 4334, 4355–6
Quantitative characters, 865
Radiation, 866, 2760, 2834, 4286–7, 4292
Radioactive isotopes, 2756–8, 2763, 4230
Root, 85, 1280–1, 2962–3, 4366
*Sclerotinia*, 4250
Seedlings, 1282, 2731, 4345
Seed production, 2917, 2983, 4276
Segregation, 1311, 4276, 4278
Shedding, 1277
*Sitodiplosis*, 4379
Size, 1282
Sowing, 1197
Statistics. Genetics, 162–3, 204
Stem, 2679, 4273
Sterility, fertility, 191, 1087, 1247, 1250, 2730, 2756, 2903–4, 4280, 4284
Sterility, male, 2729, 2905, 2961, 4277, 4349–50
Strontium, 4230
*Triticum*. Wheat—*continued*.
Sugars, 1273, 1291
Sulphydryl compounds, 211
Taxonomy, 2964, 4240
Temperature, effect of, 226, 1259, 1271, 1317, 4294, 4329, 4364
Tillering, 1293, 2956, 4286
*Tilletia*, 1120, 1301–2, 2997–9, 4372
Toxic soils, 2900
Translocation, 2670
*Ustilago*, 214, 1299–300, 2766, 2996, 4129, 4371, 5361
Variation, 208, 4320
Varieties, 92, 97, 148, 169, 180–90, 194, 1092, 1145, 1164, 1197, 1200, 1203, 1207, 1238, 1257, 1260–7, 2663, 2717, 2815, 2865–6, 2873, 2893–4, 2896–7, 2918–45, 2955, 2992, 4174, 4258, 4261–2, 4322, 4330–4, 4361
Variety trials, 92, 126, 161, 1143, 1145, 1165, 1189, 1192, 1201–4, 1207, 1225–33, 1240, 2697–8, 2716, 2776, 2817, 2862–3, 2865–6, 2889–93, 2897, 2899–900, 2966, 2972–3, 4114, 4136, 4141, 4228–9, 4252–3, 4362–4, 4267
Vegetative reproduction, 2898
Vernalization, 1274, 2987, 4364
Viruses, 2887, 2939
Water balance, 1294–5
Water, effect of, 2663
*Xanthomonas*, 2941
X rays, 865, 869, 877, 1042, 1254, 2911, 4112, 4270, 4293, 4337
Yield, 152, 199, 209, 1019, 1266, 1290, 2884, 4357, 4360
Tropoids, 4098
Tryptophane, 4027
Tryptophane synthetase, 915
*Tsuga*
Development, 3720
Geographical races, 3720
Hybridization, interspecific, 2207
Taxonomy, 2207
Tuber
*Solanum*. Potato, 1610, 3347, 4726
Tung, *see Aleurites*
Turnip, *see Brassica*
Turpentine
*Pinus*. Pine, 5155
Twinning
*Cocos*. Coconut, 2109
*Zea*. Maize, 3109
Twitch, *see Agropyron*
Tyrosinase
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 4846

*ULMUS*. Elm
Anatomy, 116
*Ceratocystis*, 115–6
History and evolution, 3734–5
Insects, 3735
Selection, artificial, 3721
Taxonomy, 3734
Varieties, 2017, 3721
Ultrasonic waves
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3844
Ultraviolet rays, 46, 932, 948, 967–8, 2523, 2534, 2550, 2580, 2585, 2588–90, 2657, 3999, 4053, 4063–5
*Aspergillus*, 2433–4, 3948, 5337
*Avena*. Oats, 3021
Crop plants, 3951
*Gibberella*, 1216, 2437, 3951–2
*Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 107
*Saccharomyces*, 4054, 5339
*Streptomyces*, 2444, 3946
*Ustilago*, 1426
*Verticillium*, 1185
*Zea*. Maize, 1427, 3042

*Uncinula*
*Vitis*, 725, 5094
*Urena*
Hybridization, interspecific, 1669
Urethanes, 965
*Uromyces*
*Allium*, 2259
Biotypes, 103, 802, 2368–71
*Phaseolus*, 103, 802, 2368–71, 5291
*Trifolium*. Red clover, 3281
*Ustilago*, 2657
*Agropyron*, 5361
*Avena*. Oats, 4141
Biotypes, 344, 1855, 2996, 4141, 4371, 4516, 4522, 4582
*Cynodon*, 3231
Grasses, 4582
Heterothallism, 1855
Homocysteine, 4492
*Hordeum*. Barley, 343–4, 1197, 1460, 2695, 3151, 4509, 4515–6
Mutation, induced, 1426–7
Mutation, spontaneous, 4492
*Panicum*, 4521–2
*Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 1855, 1865, 3457
Sterility, fertility, 3231
*Triticum*. Wheat, 214, 1299–300, 2766, 2996, 4129, 4371, 5361
Ultraviolet rays, 1426
*Zea*. Maize, 1426–7, 4491–3
*Zea*. Popcorn, 3934

*VACCINIUM*
*Andrena*, 4136
*Bombus*, 4136
Breeding, 695, 4141, 4943
Colour, 3666, 5066
Fruit, 3666
Genetics, 2130, 5065
*Halictus*, 4136
*Lasioglossum*, 4136
*Microsphaera*, 2130, 5065, 5068
Plant collections, 5067
Pollination, 695, 2128
Stem, 5066
Taxonomy, 2129
Varieties, 2128
Variety trials, 2127, 5067
*see also Oxycoccus*
Valerian, *see Valeriana*
*Valeriana*
Aneuploidy, 3541
*Valsa*
Biotypes, 3731
*Populus*. Poplar, 3731
Vanadium
*Azotobacter*, 821
*Beyerinckia*, 821
*Vanilla*
Cell division, 597
Chromosome morphology, 597
Variation, 982, 2563
*Acer*, 2173, 5123
*Andropogon*, 375
*Avena*. Oats, 232
*Azotobacter*, 3941
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 1881–2
*Betula*. Birch, 5142
*Bromus*, 4594
*Cochliobolus*, 155
Crop plants, 1173, 2837, 2860, 4180
*Dactylis*, 80
*Echinochloa*, 4528
*Eleusine*, 4531
*Elymus*, 3253
Forest trees, 2174
Variation—*continued*.
*Glycine*. Soya bean, 5304
Grasses, 72, 2652
*Hordeum*. Barley, 3131
*Humulus*. Hop, 592
*Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 1662, 4751
*Lesquerella*, 1957
*Linum*. Flax, 523
*Lolium*, 71–2, 80, 394–5, 3236
*Lupinus*. Lupin, 3300
*Malpighia*, 3651
*Malus*. Apple, 647, 2020, 2817
*Mangifera*. Mango, 5017
*Medicago*, 422
*Ornithopus*, 4684
*Oryza*. Rice, 1490, 2737–8, 2744, 2765, 4549
*Panicum*, 375
*Papaver*. Poppy, 2716
*Perilla*, 3537
*Petasites*, 763
*Pinus*. Pine, 746–8, 2173, 2183, 2210–1, 2216, 221
5123, 5155, 5173
*Prunus*. Peach, 2020
*Pyrenophora*, 1459
*Pyrus*. Pear, 2020
*Quercus*. Oak, 3723
*Rheum*. Rhubarb, 2285
*Rhizobium*, 415, 422
*Rubus*. Raspberry, 3552
*Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 3451
*Solanum*. Potato, 483, 1639
*Sorghastrum*, 375
*Trichometasphaeria*, 1424
*Trifolium*. Subterranean clover, 432
*Trifolium*. White clover, 73, 4660
*Triticum*. Wheat, 208, 4320
*Verticillium*, 794
*Zea*. Maize, 1398, 3099, 4413
Variegation
*Capsicum*, 4905
*Mangifera*. Mango, 5016
Varieties
*Aegle*, 3564
*Agropyron*, 409, 1546, 2810
*Aleurites*. Tung, 118
*Allium*. Leek, 2235
*Allium*. Onion. 2252–3, 2767, 3760, 3775, 5204–5
*Allium*. Shallot, 5210
*Ammophila*, 1543
*Anthemis*, 2235
*Apium*. Celery, 2235, 3760, 5195
*Arachis*. Groundnut, 1177, 2101–2, 3641–2, 3643, 41
*Asimina*. Papaw, 634
*Asparagus*, 2235, 3783
*Avena*. Oats, 74, 81–2, 97, 231, 1187, 1325–31, 281
2815, 2865, 2918, 4174, 4389–90
*Beta*. Beetroot, 5195
*Beta*. Mangel, 2706
*Beta*. Sugar beet, 546–9, 560, 1024, 1884–6, 411
4831–2, 5365
*Brassica*. Brussels sprouts, 2279
*Brassica*. Cabbage, 131, 753, 762, 2235, 2271, 375
3789, 5196
*Brassica*. Cauliflower, 2235, 5217
*Brassica*. Kohl rabi, 2711
*Brassica*. Mustard, for oil, 4906
*Brasica*. Rape, 604, 3518–9
*Brassica*. Sprouting broccoli, 2276–7, 5218
*Brassica*. Swede, 2647, 3308
*Brassica*. Turnip, 1595
*Bromus*, 391, 1524
*Cajanus*, 1148
*Cannabis*. Hemp, 97, 525
*Capsicum*, 1948, 3511, 4141, 4896–7, 5194–5
*Carica*. Papaya, 2018, 2767

Varieties—*continued.*
*Carya.* Pecan, 3566, 4963, 5026
*Carthamus.* Safflower, 1985, 3535
*Castanea.* Chestnut, 2095–6, 3566, 3573, 4963
*Ceratonia.* Carob, 3566
Cereals, 2777, 2878, 4235
*Chaenomeles,* 634
*Cicer.* Chickpea, 2412, 5326
*Citrullus.* Water melon, 2295, 2302, 5195
*Citrus,* 678, 2078, 3566
*Citrus.* Mandarin, 1098, 2083, 5011
*Citrus.* Orange, 2081
*Citrus.* Pomelo, 2084
*Cocos.* Coconut, 3647
*Coffea.* Coffee, 1923–4
*Corchorus.* Jute, 531, 1136
*Coriandrum,* 5332
*Coronilla,* 451–3
*Corylus.* Hazel, 3566
Crop plants, 141, 2465, 2694
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 2017, 2312, 3760, 3824–5, 5195
*Cucumis.* Melon, 2295, 2297, 2299, 3761, 3808–9, 5195, 5236–8, 5240
*Cucurbita,* 2308, 3818, 5195–6
Cucurbits, 3804
*Cyamopsis,* 1591
*Cydonia.* Quince, 664, 3566, 3608, 4990–2
*Cynara.* Globe artichoke, 3784
*Cynodon,* 389, 3232
*Dactylis,* 117, 1521, 3228, 4575
*Daucus.* Carrot, 3759, 3982
*Diospyros.* Persimmon, 3573, 3633
*Dolichos,* 3900
*Eleusine,* 1466–7, 3165
*Eriobotrya.* Loquat, 2051, 3573
*Festuca,* 4575
*Ficus.* Fig, 3566
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 634, 699–700, 2136–7, 2139, 2660, 2792, 3670, 3672–3, 3675, 4944, 4956, 4963, 5071–5, 5078
Fruit crops, 3570–2, 4962, 4965, 5358
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 117, 805, 807, 2384, 2386–7, 2389, 2398, 3902, 3906, 4174, 5306–8, 5313
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 496, 505, 516, 1067, 1123, 1139, 1672, 1677–80, 1683–89, 1691–1712, 1714–30, 1733–46, 1748–54, 1761, 1766, 1784–88, 1790–93, 1807, 1818, 1820, 2812, 3414–6, 3417, 4142, 4762–5
Grasses, 376, 1516, 2777, 3217, 4576
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 614, 1973, 1977, 1980, 4927
*Hevea.* Rubber, 2005, 3549
*Hibiscus,* as vegetable, 2351
*Hordeum.* Barley, 92, 97, 308–12, 1164, 1197, 1200, 1445–7, 1455, 2727–8, 2810, 2865–6, 2918, 3134–7, 4115, 4506–9
*Humulus.* Hop, 1940, 3505, 4893
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 471, 494, 1148, 1664–7, 3397–8, 4747–9
*Juglans.* Walnut, 634, 3566, 4963
*Juniperus,* 2206
*Lactuca.* Lettuce, 1178, 2017, 2289–91, 3760, 3800–1, 5225–7
*Laminaria,* 5333
Leguminous forage crops, 1027, 2777
*Lespedeza,* 440
*Linum.* Flax, 97, 2810, 3431–6
*Linum.* Linseed, 610–1, 1969, 4908
*Lolium,* 2727, 4575, 4600
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 443, 3299
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 783–6, 1177, 2235, 2284, 2316, 2328–35, 2828, 3756, 3760–1, 3834, 3849–55, 3874, 5187, 5194–5, 5260–3
*Malus.* Apple, 116, 634, 640–7, 654, 2017, 2026, 2030–4, 2660, 2817, 3566, 3569, 3573, 3581–5, 3597, 4961, 4963–4, 4967, 4975–8
*Mangifera.* Mango, 634, 1113, 1118, 3631
Varieties—*continued.*
*Manihot.* Cassava, 3475
*Medicago,* 97, 1552, 2469, 3264–5, 4576
*Melilotus.* Sweet clover, 441, 3297
*Mentha,* 2424–5
*Mespilus.* Medlar, 3566
*Morus.* Mulberry, 2088, 5014
*Musa.* Banana, 2146–7, 2768, 3566, 3678
*Myrica,* 3573
*Nephelium.* Litchi, 3573
*Nephelium.* Longan, 3573
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 117, 569–70, 1902, 3481–5, 3491, 4141
Oil plants, 601, 2777
*Olea.* Olive, 690, 3566
*Onobrychis.* Sainfoin, 3295, 4627
*Oryza.* Rice, 362–5, 1043, 1486, 1492–6, 3180, 3190–3, 3207, 4553–9
*Panicum,* 4520–1
*Paspalum,* 3239
*Pennisetum,* 406, 1539, 2774, 3163, 3247, 4526
*Persea.* Avocado, 2113, 3566, 3655
*Phoenix.* Date, 3566
*Prunus.* Almond, 686, 3566, 5031
*Prunus.* Apricot, 634, 667, 2012, 3566, 4963
*Prunus.* Cherry, 634, 2061–4, 2660, 3566, 3569, 4961, 4967, 5003
*Prunus.* Nectarine, 634, 677, 2076–7, 3620, 4963
*Prunus.* Peach, 634, 667, 672–3, 1166, 2069–71, 2772, 3566, 3573, 3616–8, 4141, 4963–4, 5004
*Prunus.* Plum, 634, 669, 2055, 3560, 3566, 4961, 4963–4, 4967, 4999–5001
*Phaseolus,* 755, 799, 2352, 2360–6, 3895, 3897, 5195, 5282–5
*Phleum,* 387, 3230, 4575
*Pinus.* Pine, 2212, 5169
*Pistacia.* Pistachio, 3566
*Pisum.* Pea, 97, 755, 813, 2403–5, 2710, 3759–60, 3914–5, 3923–5, 3932, 5318
*Psidium.* Guava, 4141
Pulses, 2353, 5187, 5196
*Punica.* Pomegranate, 2766, 3566, 3573, 5045
*Pyrus.* Pear, 634, 658–9, 2045, 3566, 3569, 3601–2, 4964, 4987
*Raphanus.* Radish, 755, 2246, 3759, 3769–70, 5195
*Rheum.* Rhubarb, 3783
*Ribes.* Black currant, 2122, 3981, 4944, 5060–2
*Ribes.* Gooseberry, 2124, 2126, 4944, 4956
*Ricinus.* Castor oil plant, 1114, 1177, 1964, 4908, 4915
Root crops, 5365
*Rubus,* 3658
*Rubus.* Blackberry, 634, 1159, 2115, 3658
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 634, 3658, 4963, 5054
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1116, 1138, 1844, 1851–2, 1859–61, 3448–9, 3457, 4804–8
*Sambucus.* Elder, 697
*Scorzonera,* 2247
*Secale.* Rye, 97, 240, 1207, 2866
*Sesamum.* Sesame, 608, 1966, 3524
*Solanum.* Egg plant, 5194–5, 5275
*Solanum.* Potato, 97, 469–73, 1026, 1164, 1178, 1616–20, 2647, 2727, 3315–6, 3320, 3323–4, 3326–7, 3329, 3353–7, 4115, 4697, 4706–20, 4731, 4743
*Sorghum,* 351–2, 1474, 2810
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 764, 2668
*Stenotaphrum,* 1541, 3248
*Taraxacum,* as vegetable, 2235
*Thea.* Tea, 3494
*Trifolium.* Crimson clover, 1568–9, 3276
*Trifolium.* Minor species, 433
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4666
*Triticum.* Wheat, 92, 97, 148, 169, 180–90, 194, 1092, 1145, 1164, 1197, 1200, 1203, 1207, 1238, 1257, 1260–7, 2663, 2717, 2815, 2865–6, 2873, 2893–4, 2896–7, 2918–45, 2955, 2992, 4174, 4258, 4261–2, 4322, 4330–4, 4361

Varieties—*continued.*
*Ulmus.* Elm, 2017, 3721
*Ustilago*, 4516
*Vaccinium*, 2128
Vegetable crops, 893, 2236, 5193
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 755, 797, 2352, 2663, 3890
*Vicia.* Vetch, 3291
*Vigna.* Cowpea, 101, 2378–80, 4141, 5195, 5296
*Vitis*, 634, 715–25, 2153–61, 3562, 3566, 3686, 3696–701, 4949, 4963, 5091–9
*Xanthosoma*, 1148
*Zea.* Maize, 104, 148, 265, 276–7, 1147, 1213, 1384, 1402, 2807, 3083–5, 4461–3
*Zea.* Popcorn, 1177, 2419
*Zea.* Sweet corn, 2235
*Zizyphus.* Jujube, 3573, 3656
*Zoysia*, 4174
Vegetable crops
Breeding, 2014, 2227, 2231–4, 2473, 2675, 3755, 3757, 3764, 3980, 5186, 5189
Fungi, 3757
Harvesting, 2237
Hybrid varieties, 3758
Photoperiodism, 4953
*Plasmodiophora*, 2850
Quality, of edible product, 3764
Quality, nutritive value, 2232
Radiation, 2231
Sterility, male, 3758
Varieties, 893, 2236, 5193
Variety trials, 754, 2224, 3757, 4136
Vegetable marrow, *see Cucurbita*
Vegetative hybridization, *see* hybridization, graft
Vegetative period, *see* growth period
Vegetative reproduction
*Colchicum*, 4939
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 3529
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 1662
*Trifolium.* White clover, 4663
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2898
*Venturia*
Genetics, 2040
*Malus.* Apple, 654–5, 2007, 2017, 2040–1, 2670, 3595–7, 4984–5
*Pyrus.* Pear, 3607, 4989
Vernal grass, *see Anthoxanthum*
Vernalization, 1009
Cereals, 1223–4
*Daucas.* Carrot, 3768
*Hordeum.* Barley, 1449
*Panicum*, 3157
*Pisum.* Pea, 3925, 5320
*Scorzonera*, 5198
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 3798
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1274, 2987, 4364
*Verticillium*, 1185
Biotypes, 794, 2346, 3427
*Carthamus.* Safflower, 1988
*Capsicum*, 1953
Crop plants, 1185
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 2772, 3425–7, 4144
Haploidy, 1185
*Humulus.* Hop, 2009
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 109, 794, 1166, 2346–7, 3875
*Medicago*, 4115
Mutation, induced, 1185
Pectic polygalacturonase, 2347
*Solanum.* Egg plant, 5277
*Solanum.* Potato, 3383
Ultraviolet rays, 1185
Variation, 794
Vetch, *see Vicia*
*Vicia.* Broad bean
Adenosine triphosphate, 999
*Aphis*, 4115
*Vicia.* Broad bean—*continued.*
Breeding, 97, 2663, 3893, 5279
5-Bromodeoxyuridine, 991
Cell division, 2619, 2643, 4088
Chemicals, effect of, 2619, 2628
Chloral hydrate, 4107
Chromosome aberrations, 59, 854, 991, 998–9, 100 2628–9, 2633, 4096–7
Chromosome breakage, 2358, 2619
Colour, 4115, 5278
Copper, 4095
Cysteamine, 2629
2,4-Dinitrophenol, 998
Ethyleneimine, 3889
Ethylmethane sulphonate, 3889, 4095
5-Fluorodeoxyuridine, 991, 4096
Genetics, 2568, 5278
Germination, 3889
Growth period, 145
Infrared rays, 59
Interchanges, 2619
Land races, 5279
Lasiocarpine, 4097
Linkage, 4115
Maleic hydrazide, 1001
Manganese, 999
Mixoploidy, 2643, 4107
Molecular genetics, 4022
Monochloramine, 2358
Monocrotaline, 4097
Mutation, 2568
Mutation, induced, 3889
Neutrons, 3889
Nucleic acids, 4022
Plant collections, 145, 3891–2, 4135, 5279
Photosynthesis, 2568
Protein, 3893
Quality, of edible product, 2357
Radiation, 2619
Radioactive isotopes, 4022
Root, 2643
Seed, 1034, 5278
Sterility, fertility, 74
Sterility, male, 2663, 4115
Streptomycin, 2629
Synthetics, 74
Systox, 2633
Varieties, 755, 797, 2352, 2663, 3890
Variety trials, 2357
Viruses, 4226
X rays, 59, 991, 998–9, 3889, 4088
Zinc, 4095
*Vicia.* Vetch
Amphidiploidy, 1571
Chromosome number, 3294
Cold resistance, 92
Genetics, 3293
Growth period, 436
Hybridization, 1571
Meiosis, 3292
Plant collections, 3291
Polyploidy, 3292
Seed, 3293
Taxonomy, 3292, 3294
Varieties, 3291
Variety trials, 92, 3290
*Vigna.* Cowpea
Breeding, 118, 804, 2382
Genetics, 1162, 2381, 5295
*Meloidogyne*, 118, 1162
Mutation, spontaneous, 2381
Sterility, male, 2381
Taxonomy, 2382
Varieties, 101, 2378–80, 4141, 5195, 5296
Variety trials, 804, 1143, 5294

*Vigna.* Cowpea—*continued.*
Viruses, 5295
Vine, *see Vitis*
Viruses, 938–40, 1164, 2462, 2540–5, 2576–7, 3974, 5349, 5357
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 600, 2105
*Avena.* Oats, 239, 1337–40, 2887, 4115, 4400–2
*Beta.* Mangel, 2725
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 2725, 3473, 4115, 4848
Biotypes, 100, 1339–40, 1856, 1919, 1954, 2059, 2374–5, 2577, 2649, 2725, 3877, 4227, 4630, 5271, 5323
*Capsicum*, 123, 1162, 1954, 2766–8, 4141
*Carya.* Pecan, 5027
Cereals, 2852, 2888
Crop plants, 4227
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 5250
*Cucumis.* Melon, 3813
*Dactylis*, 2663
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 2145
Grasses, 4583
History and evolution, 2649
*Hordeum.* Barley, 321, 346–7, 2887
*Ipomoea.* Sweet potato, 1668, 3404
*Linum.* Linseed, 1969, 1972
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 4226
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 116, 130, 796, 1166, 2017, 2656, 3753, 3842–7, 3876, 5263, 5269–71
*Manihot.* Cassava, 2774
*Musa.* Banana, 2766
Mutation, spontaneous, 1954
*Medicago*, 2705, 4630
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 582, 1915–9, 3491–3, 4870–1
*Oryza.* Rice, 118
*Phaseolus*, 100, 123, 2367, 2373–5, 2716, 4226, 4630, 5284, 5323
*Pisum.* Pea, 100, 2725, 3886, 4226, 4630, 5323
*Populus.* Poplar, 2198
*Prunus.* Apricot, 4995
*Prunus.* Cherry, 2060
*Rubus.* Raspberry, 3552, 5056
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1845, 1856, 1865–8, 3454–5, 4808
*Sesamum.* Sesame, 3525
*Solanum*, for fruit, 3842
*Solanum.* Potato, 490–1, 1025, 1166, 1658–61, 2647, 2649–50, 2658, 2670, 2695, 2725, 2854, 3340, 3357, 3387–91, 4136, 4720, 4744–5
*Spinacia.* Spinach, 766, 3796
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 1162, 4630, 5323
*Trifolium.* Subterranean clover, 1166
*Trifolium.* White clover, 73
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2887, 2939
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 4226
*Vigna.* Cowpea, 5295
*Zea.* Maize, 103, 4222
*Vitis*
Anthocyanins, 727
Apomixis, 5101
Ascorbic acid, 2168
*Belonolaimus*, 2169
Biochemistry, 3701
Breeding, 118, 121, 708–11, 733, 2024, 2161, 3679–83, 3686, 3690, 4948, 5083–4, 5086
Chimeras, 2793
Chromosome breakage, 2793
Chromosome number, 2767
Colchicine, 2162, 5100
Cold resistance, 732–3, 5089
Colour, 2153
Development, abnormal, 2165, 2793, 3706
*Diaspidiotus*, 2024
Ecotypes, 5099
Fertilization, sexual, 3708
Flower, 2164–5, 3706, 3711
Fruit, 3711, 3719
*Vitis—continued.*
Genetics, 727, 4141
Gibberellins, 3718–9
Grafting, 724, 726, 2163, 3690
Growth period, 733, 3686, 3704–5, 5087
*Haltica*, 735
Heat, drought, resistance, 3716
Heterosis, 5087
Hybrid varieties, 728, 1112
Hybridization, graft, 734, 3693
Hybridization, interspecific, 2149–50, 2170, 3688–92, 4141, 5089, 5096, 5107
Leaf, 3703
Mičurinism, 3694, 3717, 5088, 5096
Mutation, 5099
Mutation, induced, 631, 3690
Mutation, somatic, 2151, 3703
Parthenocarpy, 2151
Pathology, 3692
Photosynthesis, 3694
*Phylloxera*, 734, 2170, 5107
*Plasmopara*, 3717
Pollen, 3710
Pollination, 3707–8
Polyploidy, 2162, 2793, 5100
Quality, 2166
Quality, for conserving, 3712
Quality, of edible product, 3687, 3713
Quality, for fermentation, 3961
Quality, for pickling and salting, 3712
Quality, for storage, 3714, 5102
Quality, of wine, 729–30, 2150, 2167, 3690–1, 4169, 5090, 5097, 5103–5
Radiation, 5082
*Saccharomyces*, 3961
*Sclerotinia*, 5106
Selection, artificial, 2152, 3695, 4169
Sex, 2165, 3702–3
Sugar, 2804, 5087
Sterility, fertility, 3689, 3709, 3710, 4141
Temperature, effect of, 3704
*Uncinula*, 725, 5094
Varieties, 634, 715–25, 2153–61, 3562, 3566, 3686, 3696–701, 4949, 4963, 5091–9
Variety trials, 712–4, 723, 1159, 2166, 2804, 3684–5, 3687–8, 4141, 5085, 5090
Water balance, 3716
X rays, 631, 2793, 3690, 5088
Yield, 731, 3715
Vivipary
*Oryza.* Rice, 3199
*Poa*, 3223, 4585

WALNUT, *see Juglans*
Water balance
*Larix.* Larch, 3752
*Lespedeza*, 437
*Malus.* Apple, 4982
*Medicago*, 3267
*Populus.* Poplar, 2196
*Triticum.* Wheat, 1294–5
*Vitis*, 3716
Water, effect of
*Avena.* Oats, 4394
*Hordeum.* Barley, 849, 884
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 4676
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 3486
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 4810
*Solanum.* Potato, 1643
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2663
*Zea.* Maize, 1413
Waterlogging
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 2273
*Coix*, 1513
*Corchorus.* Jute, 1836

Waterlogging—*continued.*
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 4652
Water melon, *see Citrullus*
Weather fleck
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 1908
*Wedelia*
Chromosome morphology, 2003
Chromosome number, 2003
Meiosis, 2003
Weight
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 4127
*Malus.* Apple, 2020
*Medicago,* 4637
*Phaseolus,* 3553
*Prunus.* Peach, 2020
*Pyrus.* Pear, 2020
*Secale.* Rye, 4409
Wheat, *see Triticum*
Wheat grass, *see Agropyron*
White clover, *see Trifolium*
Wide hybridization, *see* hybridization, wide
Willow, *see Salix*
Wilt
*Piper.* Pepper, 2766
Wind
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 515
Wine, *see* quality, of wine
Winter habit, *see* growth period
Winter hardiness, *see* cold resistance

*XANTHOMONAS,* 2853
Biotypes, 1845, 3424, 3456
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 702, 2143
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 2395, 5308
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 514–5, 1689, 1700, 1706, 1714, 1727, 1729–30, 1739, 1754, 1760, 1780, 1807, 3424, 4775
*Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 3484
*Saccharum.* Sugar cane, 1845, 1865, 3456, 4808
*Triticum.* Wheat, 2941
Xanthophyll
*Zea.* Maize, 118
*Xanthosoma*
Selection, artificial, 1148
Varieties, 1148
Xenia
*Malus.* Apple, 2028, 3587, 4973
X rays, 857, 931, 962, 1002, 2625, 4043, 4047, 4052, 4060, 4096, 4099–101
*Agropyron,* 1042, 4112
*Allium.* Onion, 861
*Arachis.* Groundnut, 852, 882, 4907
*Avena.* Oats, 114, 4387–8, 4391
*Beta.* Sugar beet, 1883
*Brassica.* Mustard, for oil, 4907
*Brassica.* Sarson, 4907
*Chaenomeles,* 631
Coix, 4573
*Corchorus.* Jute, 4790
Crop plants, 4120
*Fagopyrum.* Buckwheat, 4183
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 805, 3904
*Helianthus.* Sunflower, 3527, 4088
*Hordeum.* Barley, 843, 884, 1206, 1439, 1441
*Lathyrus,* 4099
*Lens.* Lentil, 4099
*Linum.* Flax, 3430
*Linum.* Linseed, 4907
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 4676, 4678
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 2656, 3847
*Medicago,* 4641–2
*Melilotus.* Sweet clover, 867
*Oryza.* Rice, 873–4, 882–3, 2765, 3186, 3189
*Paspalum,* 4603
*Phalaris,* 401
X rays—*continued.*
*Pisum.* Pea, 871, 4099
*Poa,* 876
*Pyrus.* Pear, 2716
*Saccharomyces,* 4054
*Sesamum.* Sesame, 4907
*Solanum.* Potato, 879, 1610, 3349, 4702
*Streptomyces,* 2445
*Triticum.* Wheat, 865, 869, 877, 1042, 1254, 291 4112, 4270, 4293, 4337
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 59, 991, 3889, 4088
*Vitis,* 631, 3690, 5088
*Zea.* Maize, 88, 864, 868, 1400, 4087, 4412, 4457

YAM, *see Dioscorea*
Yeast, *see Saccharomyces*
Yeast extract
*Anethum,* 3940
Yield
*Agropyron,* 4623
*Allium.* Onion, 3754
*Asparagus,* 2716
*Avena.* Oats, 234, 2884
*Brassica,* 2647
*Brassica.* Cabbage, 3754
*Brassica.* Cauliflower, 3754
Cereals, 74, 1018
*Cocos.* Coconut, 689
Crop plants, 124, 1167–8, 4220, 5359
*Cucumis.* Cucumber, 2311
*Fragaria.* Strawberry, 3555
*Glycine.* Soya bean, 5301–2, 5305
*Gossypium.* Cotton, 1731–2, 1767, 1817–8
*Hibiscus,* 1840
*Hordeum.* Barley, 74, 152, 322
*Humulus.* Hop, 4895
*Linum.* Linseed, 609
*Lolium,* 72, 396, 398, 3234
*Lupinus.* Lupin, 3301
*Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 3554, 3865, 3869
*Medicago,* 1555, 3261
*Oryza.* Rice, 1502, 3179, 3184
*Pennisetum,* 3163
*Pisum.* Pea, 3930
*Ribes.* Red currant, 3554
*Secale.* Rye, 246
*Sesamum.* Sesame, 4907
*Solanum.* Potato, 3368–70, 4730
*Trifolium.* Red clover, 4651
*Triticum.* Wheat, 152, 199, 209, 1019, 1266, 12 2884, 4357, 4360
*Vitis,* 731, 3715
*Zea.* Maize, 270, 273, 287, 2766, 3040–1, 3088, 30 4241, 4414, 4482

*ZEA.* Maize
Adaptation, 3116
Aneuploidy, 1403–4
*Aphis,* 4497
Apomixis, 3100
Back crossing, 3041
Bassia oil, 279
Biochemistry, 3101–2, 3105, 4477
Breeding, 103, 107, 117, 119, 248, 253, 630, 1354, 13 1358–9, 1387, 1402, 2779, 3037–9, 3044, 3046–8, 30 3090, 3114, 4141, 4428, 4444, 4481, 4486, 4493
Carotene, 283
Carotenoids, 1364, 3112
Caryopsis, 282, 1400, 1404, 3078, 3108, 3113, 3116, 4
Cell division, 4087
Chromosome aberrations, 1400, 4456
Chromosome morphology, 988
Climate, 1414, 3050
*Cochliobolus,* 1421–2, 3047, 4487
Cold resistance,, 288–9, 2716, 3120, 4234, 4448

*Zea.* Maize—*continued.*
Colour, 1365, 3040, 3078–9, 4415
Combining ability, 271, 3106, 4441, 4460
Cosmic rays, 4051
Cytology, 1205
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 118, 911, 3098
2,4-D, 3125
Delapon, 1164
Density of stand, 1419, 2802–3, 3124, 4482–3
Deuterons, 1362
Development, 1360, 1385, 3045, 3087–8, 3121
Diepoxybutane, 868
*Diplodia*, 291, 4485
Dominance, 270
Ecotypes, 4464–5
Embryo, 272
Endosperm, 284, 868, 1332, 3040, 3042, 4415
Ensilage, 1361, 2701, 3067, 3088, 3119
Epistasis, 287
*Erwinia*, 4486
Esterases, 4471
Ethyl methanesulphonate, 4456
Fatty oil, 282, 1389, 2716, 3039, 3115–6
Fertilization, sexual, 1382–3, 1408–10, 3096–7
Flower, 1413–4, 3107
Fungi, 1420
Genes, nature and physiology, 914
Genetics, 255–7, 280, 282, 285, 291, 294, 296, 1205, 1363–5, 1383, 1398, 1412, 1423, 1428–9, 1433, 3042, 3047, 3049–50, 3075, 3079, 3086, 3115, 4044, 4413–6, 4449, 4456, 4472, 4489–90, 4494–6
Geographical races, 269, 4469
*Gibberella*, 291, 3122–4, 4488
Gibberellins, 1432–3, 3102
$\gamma$ rays, 4141
Growth period, 254–5, 280, 1383, 1402, 1407, 3040–1, 3047, 3064, 3081, 3089–94, 3106, 3124, 4473–4
Heat, drought, resistance, 3121
Height, 255, 3102, 4416
*Heliothis*, 3047
*Helminthosporium*, 1143
Herbicides, 4484
Heterosis, 269–70, 872, 911, 1366, 1393, 2503, 3070–4, 3080, 4452
History and evolution, 278, 4469–70
Hormones, 3072
Homozygosis, 3077
Hybridization, graft, 140, 174, 272, 3080
Hybridization, intergeneric, 295, 1070, 1394–5, 3075–6, 3090, 4435
Hybrid varieties, 255, 258–66, 268, 275, 1040, 1115, 1143, 1161, 1164, 1368–92, 2699, 2716, 2766–8, 2807, 2810, 2841, 2873, 3040, 3051–69, 3082, 3105, 4418–4444, 4446–50, 4497
Inbreeding, 253, 1097, 1396, 3086, 3104, 3118, 4453–5
Inflorescence, 281, 1415, 3040
Inhibitors, 293
Insects, 3046
Irrigation, 1419, 4446–7
Land races, 4466–8
*Laphygma*, 296
Leaf, 1412, 3091–3, 3106
Lethals, 1366, 4417
Light, effect of, 293, 3124
Linkage, 1406, 4484
Lodging, 291, 3046, 4445, 4449, 4485
Malic acid, 4487
Meiosis, 1411, 3076, 3086
Mičurinism, 278, 3081, 4234, 4440, 4448, 4454–5, 4458, 4476
Modifiers, 1152, 4139
Molecular genetics, 4471
Morphology, 3066
Mutation, 1137, 1399, 3079, 4044
Mutation, induced, 864, 868, 1400, 3042, 4456–7
*Zea.* Maize—*continued.*
Mutation, spontaneous, 1152, 3078
Neutrons, 872, 1400
Nitrate reductase, 1388, 3063, 4472, 4482
Nucleic acids, 3113
Nutrients, 274, 1391, 2802, 4241
*Oscinella*, 4493
*Ostrinia*, 297, 1430, 3047, 3973, 4498
Pathology, 267, 2766, 4484
Photoperiodism, 3081, 4477
Photosynthesis, 89, 1385
Physiology, 1399, 3073, 4436
*Physoderma*, 118, 290, 1162, 3046–7
*Physopella*, 4224
*Pythium*, 1213
Plant collections, 266, 1418, 2767, 3085, 3117–8, 4470
Pleiotropy, 1397
Pollen, 1413, 2882, 3103–4
Pollination, 1408–9, 2841, 4475–6
Polyploidy, 1405–6
Protein, 88, 285–6, 1389–90, 1394, 3114, 4457, 4480–2
*Puccinia*, 103, 294–5, 1428–9, 4494–6
Quality, 4445
Quality of edible product, 3110, 4443
Quality, nutritive value, 2686, 3111, 4444, 4465, 4479
Radiation, 4044
Respiration, 1137
*Rhopalosiphum*, 298
Root, 3095, 3105, 4087, 4442
Seedlings, 1397, 3095, 4413
Selection, artificial, 274, 1162, 3082, 4459–60, 4485
*Sitophilus*, 299, 1431, 3047
*Sorosporium*, 2695, 2700
*Sphacelotheca*, 1425, 4221
Starch, 284, 1389
Statistics. Experimental designs, 271
Statistics. Genetics, 1406, 4459
Stem, 256
Sterility, fertility, 279, 1403
Sterility, male, 118, 911, 1386–7, 1411, 3065, 3098–99, 4437–41
Sugar, 299, 1416, 2804
Synthetics, 267, 3123, 4445, 4451
Taxonomy, 1417, 2882
Temperature, effect of, 284, 1413, 3074, 3079, 4474
Translocation, 279, 864
*Trichometasphaeria*, 292–3, 1115, 1145, 1421–4, 3047, 3068, 4223, 4449, 4489–90
Twinning, 3109
Ultraviolet rays, 1427, 3042
*Ustilago*, 1426–7, 4491, 4492–3
Variation, 1398, 3099, 4413
Varieties, 104, 148, 265, 276–7, 1147, 1384, 1402, 2807, 3083–5, 4461–3
Variety trials, 74, 128, 249–52, 254, 265, 297, 1142, 1145, 1160, 1165, 1355, 1357, 1360–1, 1373–83, 2699, 2701, 2802–7, 3043–5, 3059–62, 3123–4, 4221–3, 4410–1, 4141, 4429–34, 4446–7, 4453, 4468, 4479, 4488
Viruses, 103, 4222
Water, effect of, 1413
Xanthophyll, 118
X rays, 88, 864, 868, 1400, 4087, 4412, 4457
Yield, 270, 273, 287, 2766, 3040–1, 3088, 3095, 4241, 4414, 4482
*Zea.* Popcorn
Growth period, 3937
Hybrid varieties, 3934, 3937
Protein, 3937
Quality, for canning, 3934
*Ustilago*, 3934
Varieties, 1177, 2419
Variety trials, 2418, 3937
*Zea.* Sweet corn
Breeding, 116, 4443

*Zea.* Sweet corn—*continued.*
Caryopsis, 2421, 2423
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 115–6
Genetics, 3936
Growth period, 3935
*Heliothis*, 118, 1159, 2423, 3046
Hybridization, 5329
Hybrid varieties, 2420–2, 3760, 3934, 5195
Quality, for canning, 3934
Sterility, male, 115–6, 2420, 5329
Sugar, 2422, 3936
Varieties, 2235
Variety trials, 1159, 2230, 2417–8, 4141, 5188
Zinc, 3992
*Vicia.* Broad bean, 4095
*Zingiber.* Ginger
Breeding, 2768
Quality, of edible product, 2768
*Zizyphus.* Jujube
History and evolution, 5051
Hybridization, interspecific, 3657
Plant collections, 692
Pollen, 3657
Taxonomy, 5051
Varieties, 3573, 3656
*Zoysia*
Varieties, 4174
*Zygosaccharomyces*
Polyploidy, 3953

## ERRATA TO "PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS"

Vol. XXXI, Abst. 4712, line 3, *for* "during the hours of darkness, between 2 hr. and daylight" *read* "2 hr. befo flowering".

Vol. XXXII, Abst. 638, line 2, *for* [XXXI, 3757] *read* [XXXI, 3421].
Abst. 2606, *for* Bushkova *read* Buškova.
Abst. 3107, *for* Sadyhov *read* Sadykov.
Abst. 3284, *for* Bertulfo Peño V. *read* Peña V., B.
*for* Ricardo Ramírez E. *read* Ramírez E., R.
Abst. 4681, *for* Misc. Publ. US Dep. Agric. *read* Misc. Publ. Okla. agric. Exp. Sta.
Abst. 4846, *for* Kaya, H. *read* Kaya, K.
Author index to No. 2, *for* Wagel, C.M. *read* Nagel, C. M.

Vol. XXXIII, Abst. 429, *for* Sazbó *read* Szabó
Abst. 526, line 30, *for* "white spots on the stomata" *read* "larger stomata showing as white spots
Abst. 619, *for* No. 41 *read* No. 40.
Abst. 938, *for* Reichmann, M. R. *read* Reichmann, M. E.
Abst. 1789, *for* Iyenger, N. K. *read* Kesava Iyengar, N.
Abst. 2951, *for* Vol. 2 *read* 11.
Abst. 2957, line 11, *for* [cf. XXXI, 3148] *read* [cf. XXXII, 3148].
Abst. 2958, *for* Bočer *read* Bočev.
Abst. 3090, *for* p. 48 *read* p. 46.
Abst. 3605, line 1, *for* [cf. 633] *read* [cf. 634].
Abst. 3871, *for* Veselovskij, J. A. *read* Veselovskij, I. A.
Abst. 3892, *for* Lisovskaja, E. V. *read* Lisovskaja, E. N.
Abst. 4721, line 9, *for* [cf. XXXI, 362] *read* [cf. XXXI, 632].
Abst. 5079, *for* Stenbridge *read* Stembridge
Abst. 5309, *for* Vencosvky *read* Vencosky.
Page 529, after line 24, insert heading *Bean.*
Author index to No. 2, under Ruebenbauer, *for* 1955 *read* 955.
Author index to No. 2, under Zwintzscher, *for* 2202 *read* 2022.

## THE COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF PLANT BREEDING AND GENETICS.

**School of Agriculture, Cambridge, England.**

*Consultant Director:*

PROF. SIR JOSEPH B. HUTCHINSON, C.M.G., Sc.D., F.R.S., Drapers' Professor of Agriculture.

*Director:* P. S. HUDSON, O.B.E., Ph.D.

*Assistant Director:* R. H. RICHENS, M.A.

*Assistants:* Miss A. R. COLERIDGE, B.A.
S. S. FLUSS, B.Sc., M.S.
B. E. HEISELER.
Miss O. HOLBEK, B.Sc.
M. H. PEART, B.Sc.
Miss E. K. ROBERTS, B.Sc.
Miss P. J. WILKINSON, B.Sc.

**Publications:**

### PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS

Issued quarterly. One volume (4 numbers and annual indexes) per calendar year.

Annual Subscription:

Rate to subscribers in Non-Contributing Countries 140/– ($21.00),
Rate to subscribers in Contributing Countries 70/– per volume (including indexes).

**One-Sided Copies.**—Copies of *Plant Breeding Abstracts* printed one side only are available at an additional cost of 25/–.

**Back Numbers.**—Volumes I–XXIX of *Plant Breeding Abstracts* are now available at the price of 110/– per volume and XXX–XXXIII at the price of 140/– per volume including index.

### OTHER PUBLICATIONS OF THE COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF PLANT BREEDING AND GENETICS

| TECHNICAL COMMUNICATIONS | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|
| Joint Publication No. 5. The Production of Seed of Root Crops and Vegetables .. | 5 | 0 |
| Joint Publication No. 8. Forest Tree Breeding and Genetics, by R. H. Richens .. | 5 | 0 |
| 4. An Outline of Cytological Technique for Plant Breeders .. .. .. | 5 | 0 |
| 6. The Action and Use of Colchicine in the Production of Polyploid Plants, by J. L. Fyfe .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. | 3 | 0 |
| 9. Potato Collecting Expeditions in Mexico and South America. II. Systematic Classification of the Collections, by J. G. Hawkes.. .. .. .. .. | 7 | 6 |
| 12. The New Genetics in the Soviet Union, by P. S. Hudson and R. H. Richens .. | 6 | 0 |
| 13. The Use of Heterosis in the Production of Agricultural and Horticultural Crops, by Miss T. Ashton .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. | 3 | 0 |
| 14. Technique of Breeding for Drought Resistance in Crops, by Miss T. Ashton .. | 2 | 6 |
| 15. Field Trials II: The Analysis of Covariance, by J. Wishart .. .. .. | 3 | 6 |
| 16. The Theory and Practice of the Backcross Method in Breeding of Non-Cereal Crops, by Mrs. M. Thomas .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. | 15 | 0 |
| 17. Abstract Bibliography of Cotton Breeding and Genetics, 1900–1950, by R. L. Knight .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. | 21 | 0 |
| 18. Principles and Practice of Field Experimentation, by J. Wishart and H. G. Sanders. 2nd Edition .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. | 21 | 0 |
| New and Promising Varieties recently described in the Literature:— | | |
| Issue No. 7 .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. | 2 | 6 |
| Issue No. 8 .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. | 6 | 0 |
| Abridged Translation:— | | |
| Cultivated Plants and their Wild Relatives, by P. M. Žukovskij .. .. .. | 10 | 0 |

Orders should be addressed to:—

COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX, Central Sales, Farnham Royal, Bucks, England.

*Loss in Transit*—Claims for numbers of Plant Breeding Abstracts lost in transit will only be considered if notice of such loss is received within three months of the date of posting.

# COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX

## JOURNALS PREPARED BY BUREAUX ON RELATED SUBJECTS

| | *Prepared by the* |
|---|---|
| Herbage Abstracts (70/–) | Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley. |
| Field Crop Abstracts (70/–) | Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley. |
| Horticultural Abstracts (110/–) | Commonwealth Bureau of Horticulture and Plantation Crops, East Malling. |
| Soils and Fertilizers (100/–) | Commonwealth Bureau of Soils, Harpenden. |
| Forestry Abstracts (110/–) | Commonwealth Forestry Bureau, Oxford. |

The annual subscription to the above journals is indicated in brackets. Subscribers (other than trade) resident in the British Commonwealth of Nations and the Republics of the Sudan and Ireland are allowed a special discount of 20% on annual subscriptions sent direct to the Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux at the address given below.

## RECENT AND FORTHCOMING OCCASIONAL PUBLICATIONS ON AGRICULTURE AND FORESTRY

**Commonwealth Bureau of Horticulture and Plantation Crops, East Malling.**

**Technical Communications.**

29. Abstract bibliography of fruit breeding and genetics to 1960: *Malus* and *Pyrus*. By R. L. Knight. 1963. .. .. .. .. .. .. 80s. 0d.

30. Virus diseases of apples and pears. Edited by A. F. Posnette. 1963. .. 35s. 0d.

**Commonwealth Forestry Bureau, Oxford.**

**Reprints of Leading Articles from Forestry Abstracts.**

32. Factors affecting the production of seed by forest trees. By J. D. Matthews. 1963. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. .. ($0.60) 4s. 0d.

34. The use of repellents for preventing mammal and bird damage to trees and seed: a revision. By C. J. Armour. 1963. .. .. .. .. ($0.60) 4s. 0d.

**The above publications are obtainable from Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, Central Sales Branch, Farnham House, Farnham Royal, Nr. Slough, Bucks, England.**

**Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew, Surrey.**

A New Serial:

CMI Descriptions of Pathogenic Fungi and Bacteria. A set of 10 loose-leaf sheets issued quarterly. .. .. .. .. .. .. per set 5s. 0d.

Specimen sheet on application.

Ainsworth & Bisby's Dictionary of the Fungi. Fifth Edition, 1961 .. 30s. 6d.

PRINTED BY W. HEFFER & SONS LTD., CAMBRIDGE, ENGLAND.